# Roadmap on ferroelectric hafnia- and zirconia-based materials and devices

José Silva, Ruben Alcala, Uygar Avci, Nick Barrett, Laura Bégon-Lours, Mattias Borg, Seungyong Byun, Sou-Chi Chang, Sang-Wook Cheong, Duk-Hyun Choe, et al.

# Roadmap on Ferroelectric Hafnia and Zirconia-based materials and devices

José P. B. Silva[1,2], Ruben Alcala[3], Uygar E. Avci[4], Nick Barrett[5], Laura Bégon-Lours[6], Mattias Borg[7,8], Seungyong Byun[9], Sou-Chi Chang[4], Sang-Wook Cheong[10], Duk-Hyun Choe[11], Jean Coignus[12], Veeresh Deshpande[13], Athanasios Dimoulas[14], Catherine Dubourdieu[13,15], Ignasi Fina[16], Hiroshi Funakubo[17], Laurent Grenouillet[12], Alexei Gruverman[18], Jinseong Heo[11], Michael Hoffmann[19], H. Alex Hsain[20], Fei-Ting Huang[10], Cheol Seong Hwang[9], Jorge Íñiguez[21,22], Jacob L. Jones[20], Ilya V. Karpov[4], Alfred Kersch[23], Taegyu Kwon[9], Suzanne Lancaster[3], Maximilian Lederer[24], Younghwan Lee[20,25], Patrick D. Lomenzo[3], Lane W. Martin[26,27], Simon Martin[12], Shinji Migita[28], Thomas Mikolajick[3,29], Beatriz Noheda[30], Min Hyuk Park[9,31], Karin M. Rabe[32], Sayeef Salahuddin[27,33], Florencio Sánchez[16], Konrad Seidel[24], Takao Shimizu[34], Takahisa Shiraishi[35], Stefan Slesazeck[3], Akira Toriumi[36], Hiroshi Uchida[37], Bertrand Vilquin[38], Xianghan Xu[39], Kun Hee Ye[9,40], and Uwe Schroeder*[3]

[1]Physics Center of Minho and Porto Universities (CF-UM-UP), University of Minho, Campus de Gualtar, 4710-057 Braga, Portugal
[2]Laboratory of Physics for Materials and Emergent Technologies, LapMET, University of Minho, 4710-057 Braga, Portugal
[3]NaMLab gGmbH, Noethnitzer Str. 64a, 01187 Dresden, Germany
[4]Components Research, Intel Corporation, Hillsboro, OR, 97124 USA
[5]SPEC, CEA, CNRS, Université Paris-Saclay, CEA Saclay, 91191 Gif-sur-Yvette, France
[6]IBM Research Zurich, Säumerstrasse 4, 8803 Rüschlikon Switzerland
[7]Electrical and Information Technology, Lund University, Box 118, Lund, 22 100 Sweden
[8]NanoLund, Lund University, Box 118, Lund, 22 100 Sweden
[9]Department of Materials Science and Engineering and Inter-University Semiconductor Research Center, College of Engineering, Seoul National University, Seoul, 08826 Republic of Korea
[10]Rutgers Center for Emergent Materials and Department of Physics and Astronomy, Piscataway, NJ 08854, USA
[11]Device Research Center, Samsung Advanced Institute of Technology (SAIT), Suwon, 16678 Republic of Korea
[12]University Grenoble Alpes, CEA, LETI, F-38000 Grenoble, France
[13]Helmholtz-Zentrum Berlin für Materialien und Energie, Hahn-Meitner-Platz 1, Berlin 14109, Germany
[14]National Center for Scientific Research DEMOKRITOS, 15341, Athens, Greece

[15]Freie Universität Berlin, Physical Chemistry, Arnimallee 22, Berlin 14195, Germany
[16]Institut de Ciència de Materials de Barcelona (ICMAB-CSIC), Campus UAB, Bellaterra, Barcelona 08193, Spain
[17]Department of Materials Science and Engineering, Tokyo Institute of Technology, 226-8502, Yokohama, Japan
[18]Department of Physics and Astronomy, University of Nebraska-Lincoln, NE 68588, USA
[19]Department of Electrical Engineering and Computer Sciences, University of California, Berkeley, CA, 94720, USA
[20]Department of Materials Science and Engineering, North Carolina State University, Raleigh, North Carolina 27695, USA
[21]Department of Physics and Materials Science, University of Luxembourg, 41 Rue du Brill, Belvaux L-4422, Luxembourg
[22]Materials Research and Technology Department, Luxembourg Institute of Science and Technology, 5 Avenue des Hauts-Fourneaux, L-4362 Esch/Alzette, Luxembourg
[23]Department of Applied Sciences and Mechatronics, Munich University of Applied Sciences, Lothstr. 34, D-80335 Munich, Germany
[24]Fraunhofer Institute for Photonic Microsystems IPMS, Center Nanoelectronic Technologies (CNT), 01109 Dresden, Germany
[25]Research Institute of Advanced Materials, Seoul National University, Seoul 08826, Republic of Korea
[26]Department of Materials Science and Engineering, University of California, Materials Sciences Division, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory, Berkeley, CA, USA
[27]Materials Sciences Division, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory, Berkeley, CA, USA
[28]National Institute of Advanced Industrial Science and Technology, Japan
[29]IHM, TU Dresden, Dresden, Germany
[30]CogniGron center, University of Groningen, Groningen, 9747 AG, The Netherlands
[31]Research Institute of Advanced Materials, Seoul National University, Seoul, 08826 Republic of Korea
[32]Department of Physics and Astronomy, Rutgers University, Piscataway, NJ, 08854, USA
[33]Department of Electrical Engineering and Computer Sciences, University of California, Berkeley, CA, USA
[34]Materials Research Center for Element Strategy, Tokyo Institute of Technology, Yokohama 226-8503, Japan
[35]Department of Materials Science and Engineering, Tokyo Institute of Technology, Yokohama 226-8502, Japan
[36]The University of Tokyo, Japan
[37]Department of Materials and Life Sciences, Sophia University, Chiyoda, Tokyo 102-8554, Japan
[38]Université de Lyon, Ecole Centrale de Lyon, INSA Lyon, UCBL, CPE Lyon, CNRS, INL UMR5270, 69130 Ecully, France
[39]Department of Chemistry, Princeton University, Princeton, New Jersey08544, United States
[40]Electronic Materials Research Center, Korea Institute of Science and Technology, Seoul 02792, Republic of Korea

* corresponding author e-mail: Uwe.Schroeder@namlab.com

**Abstract**

Ferroelectric hafnium and zirconium oxides have undergone rapid scientific development over the last decade, pushing them to the forefront of ultralow-power electronic systems. Maximizing the potential application in memory devices or supercapacitors of these materials requires a combined effort by the scientific community to address technical limitations which still hinder their application. Besides their favorable intrinsic material properties, $HfO_2$-$ZrO_2$ materials face challenges regarding their endurance, retention, wake-up effect, and high switching voltages. In this Roadmap, we intend to combine the expertise of chemistry, physics, material, and device engineers from leading experts in the ferroelectrics research community to set the direction of travel for these binary ferroelectric oxides. Here, we present a comprehensive overview of the current state-of-the-art and offer readers an informed perspective of where this field is heading, what challenges need to be addressed, and possible applications and prospects for further development.

## 1. Introduction (Uwe Schroeder, José P. B. Silva)

In the last decade, ferroelectric (FE) hafnium ($HfO_2$) and zirconium ($ZrO_2$) oxides have been intensively investigated, and tremendous progress has been made. Non-FE $HfO_2$ has been typically used in the mass production of complementary metal-oxide semiconductors (CMOS), as a high-permittivity (*k*) gate insulator in high-performance field-effect transistors (FETs). The discovery of ferroelectricity in 2006, five years before the first publication about the FE properties of Si-doped $HfO_2$ thin films, has revolutionized the research in the field, both from the fundamental and from the application point of view. These surprising results were originally unexpected because fluorite crystal structures have well-established phase diagrams, and they do not show any polar phase that is thermodynamically stable under normal fabrication conditions. Yet, the FE phase in $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based materials is accepted as the metastable orthorhombic (*o*-) oIII phases (space group: $Pca2_1$), and the polar rhombohedral (*r*-) phase (space group: R3m). Devices based on FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based materials could greatly benefit from the CMOS compatibility and potentially disentangle the energy efficiency problem of scaled semiconductor technology.

For these reasons, researchers have significantly increased their understanding of the material class, concerning, for example, the requirements to stabilize those FE phases or by exploring a large number of causes such as doping, oxygen vacancies, surface energy, and stress to enhance the FE properties. Interestingly, the success of this original high-performance materials rejuvenated the search by theoreticians and experimentalists to look beyond and explore further promising applications. Over the past ten years, their applications have grown from FE capacitors, transistors, and tunnel junctions for non-volatile memory applications to negative capacitance, logic-in-memory, neuromorphic computing, supercapacitors, and pyroelectric or piezoelectric-based applications.

In this Roadmap, we overview important research aspects concerning FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$–based materials. In Sec. II, we discuss the emergent field of FEs, while in Sec. III we address some fundamental properties and the specific features of this material class. In Sec. IV and V, we cover aspects of bulk and thin film fabrication. The growth of single crystals has been demonstrated, while the fabrication of these materials films has been improved considerably over the last years. Nevertheless, further improvement of the growth conditions is still an important research field, and the processing of FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$–based thin films from chemical methods up to physical ones needs further investigation. The characterization and properties (see Sec. VI) have been significantly improved since the first report in 2011. Different strategies, such as doping, defect engineering, interface engineering, electrode optimization, and the formation of laminated structures, have been intensively investigated. However, several details of the underlying physical mechanisms are still not completely understood. In Sec. VII, we outline the current status and future challenges of different devices that are currently being investigated with the use of FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$–based thin films. The major challenges and aspects that need to be considered and improved for broader applicability of these materials are addressed in Sec. VIII. Currently, the correct and precise measurement of FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$–based devices is still an issue. In addition, the need to fade the wake-up effect in order to improve reproducibility is still highly demanded. Another major challenge that remains to be solved is the possibility to decrease the switching voltages of these devices. Even though there has been significant progress, the device retention and endurance still need to be improved. Finally,

we include a perspective on commercial market opportunities in non-volatile memories (Sec. IX) and an industry perspective (Sec. X) where these materials can play a crucial role.

Regardless of these challenges concerning understanding materials properties and device physics, there has been tremendous progress on these materials, and there is no FE material in recent years that attracted such high interest for ultralow-power electronic systems (Sec. VII – table 1).

In this Roadmap, we overview the current status of FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$–based materials research and indicate promising directions for future research efforts.

## 2. The field of emergent ferroelectrics (Lane W. Martin)

### Status

While the 100$^{th}$ anniversary of the discovery of ferroelectricity has come and gone, the field of stands poised to enter a new era driven, in part, by the discovery of new classes of FE materials and a renewed interest in their application[1]. As it was in the middle of last century, challenges of the day are bringing about fundamental and applied advances to meet these challenges.

The term "emergent ferroelectrics" captures the surprise that has accompanied the discovery of ferroelectricity and exotic phenomena in novel materials and heterostructures and points to a challenge. While properties like piezoelectricity and pyroelectricity are directly related to material symmetry[2], ferroelectricity has an empirical definition – polar materials which exhibit two or more orientational states in the absence of an electric field which can be switched from one to another with an electric field. As such, identifying FEs relies on our (in)ability to both synthesize and characterize materials in a way the supports this function. The advances in synthesis and characterization that will be reviewed later have unleashed new worlds of phenomena. Even in traditional perovskite ($ABO_3$) FEs, our ability to heterostructure materials with atomic-scale control has begotten unexpected polar structures, including vortices, skyrmions, merons, and more (Fig. 1a)[3,4,5]. Simultaneously, researches have been predicting (and in some cases) experimentally demonstrating ferroelectricity in novel materials such as 2D van der Waals layered materials (*e.g.*,

transition metal dichalcogenides, group IV monochalcogenides, metal triphosphates, layered perovskites, layered nitrides, indium selenide ($In_2Se_3$), etc.) (Fig. 1b)[6,7,8] and wurtzite-structured materials (*e.g.*, $Al_{1-x}Sc_xN$, $Al_{1-x}B_xN$, $Zn_{1-x}Mg_xO$, etc.)[9,10].

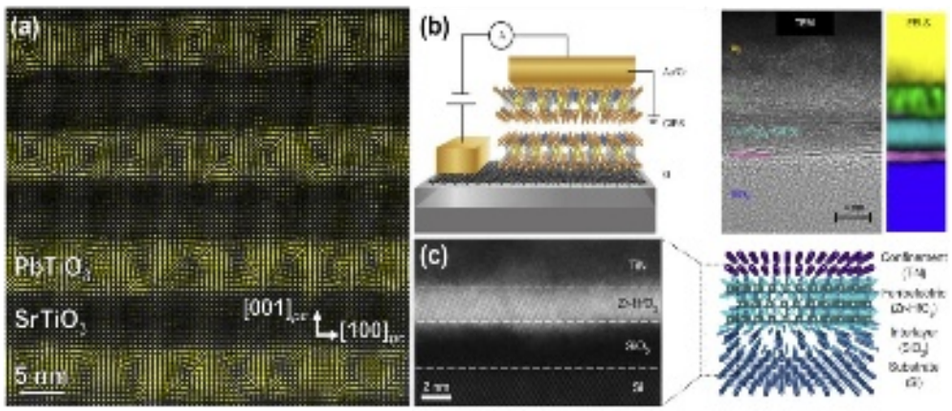



*Fig. 1 (a) Cross-section, atomic-resolution scanning transmission electron microscopy (scanning-TEM) polarization-map of polar vortices in $(PbTiO_3)_n/(SrTiO_3)_n$ superlattices. Adapted from Ref.* [5]*. (b) Schematic (left) and cross-section TEM image (right) of a $CuInP_2S_6$ (CIPS) device structure. Adapted from Ref. 8. (c) Cross-section scanning-TEM image of ultrathin $Hf_{0.8}Zr_{0.2}O_2$ heterostructures (left) and a schematic illustration of the same (right). Adapted from Ref.* [11]*.*

While these observations have been highly touted, perhaps no other single area in the field has caught the attention of scientists and engineers alike in the last decade than the study of $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-based compounds (Fig. 1c)[12,13]. The observation of FE response in such materials has opened a more straightforward door for direct integration of FE properties into CMOS processes (something more challenging with traditional perovskite FEs). The report of ferroelectricity in these materials was not, however, immediately embraced across the community. This skepticism likely arose from the same challenges hinted at before concerning the definition of ferroelectricity. The community was fresh off of an explosion of work on multiferroics in which the combination of new materials, characterization techniques, and the expansion of researchers to fields outside of FEs led to numerous questionable reports of ferroelectricity (culminating in the (in)famous report of FE bananas)[14]. Just a few years later, reports of ferroelectricity, seemingly non-polar materials

like $HfO_2$-based systems quickly drew questions from a (perhaps, rightly) conservative community. While it took a few years to convince the world that these observations were not just artifacts from defects or charge trapping, this careful approach has laid a robust foundation for what has been done in the last half-decade.

**Current and future challenges**

First, while advances in computational/theoretical predictions, synthesis, and characterization have been critical in advancing this field, they also open new challenges. For example, the rapid expansion of predicted candidate FEs means that experimentalists struggle to realize the "diamonds in the rough". This is exacerbated by challenges in producing these chemically diverse systems, in addressing their stability for study, and in rationalizing their (sometimes) exotic behavior (thus raising the question if these are truly novel phenomena or simple artifacts of the measurement process on new materials?). At the same time, there is a trend to push the limits of materials in terms of size (thickness and lateral scaling), time (how fast can a material switch?), energy (what is the minimum voltage/energy for actuation?), and susceptibilities (how responsive can the material be?). These are important questions for materials that are increasingly transitioning from "next-generation" to "this-generation". The challenge is balancing fundamental science studies and engineering applications – there is probably little argument that real progress in both will require the support of the other.

In $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-based materials, this competition between fundamental and engineering efforts has been at play for much of the last decade. Melding these approaches has enabled rapid progress in some areas while other topics remain open. First and foremost, a full understanding of the mechanism for stabilizing the metastable FE phase remains a matter of discussion. While there is more widespread agreement on the different structures that can and have been observed, the reasons why are more varied (from surface/volume-energy, to doping, to strain, to defects, to kinetic arguments, and more). Especially to those new to the community, the fast-moving and wide-ranging discussion can seem incongruent and contradictory. This if further complicated by disparate approaches to studying these materials (*e.g.*, polycrystalline vs. single-crystalline films, thick vs. thin films, different synthesis methods, different electrodes, etc.), which can make the narrative overwhelming.

Even in the face of this lack of clarity, some are (rightly) pushing forward to try to improve overall performance (effectively saying "I don't care how it works, as long as it does."). Such efforts have clarified some points (*e.g.*, the role of defects in the wake-up process) while others remain to be fully addressed (*e.g.*, routes to reduce the coercive voltage, improve reliability, assure retention, reduce fatigue and imprint, etc.). These materials also present exotic new effects – including robust polarization in ultrathin (<10 nm) films and inverse size effects"[11] (which are potentially explained by exotic lattice dynamics)[15] – which are important observations but remain to be fully fleshed out. Finally, looking at the utilization of these materials, while considerable effort has been put into the exploration of these materials for application in logic and memory, the question arises as to the suitability of these materials for the wider range of FE applications and devices.

**Advances required to meet these challenges**

A number of themes begin to arise that could show the community how to address these challenges. First is to embrace the unique perspectives and approaches of the fundamental and engineering sciences. Continued collaboration between academia and industry and coordinated efforts to share the most important questions with one another will accelerate real solutions. Second, as the introduction of new materials welcomes a wider swatch of science and engineering to the interesting (and often complex) world of FEs, the community should be sure to embrace (and remind themselves of) the lessons from work on thin-film FE devices at the end of last century as well as lessons from thin-film epitaxy in more traditional FEs. While the materials might be different, the challenges might be the same. Much has been learned about how to address interfaces, alleviate imprint and fatigue, study defects, and how to subtly manipulate polarization processes. Third, welcoming input from other (perhaps less obvious) communities. For example, as there is growing consensus that oxygen vacancies play an important role in mediating the stabilization of the desired phases in the $HfO_2$-based systems, exploring the work of those in the solid-oxide electrochemistry world could provide new ways of assessing and confirming understanding. Simultaneously (and this is happening already), the community needs to tap into a wider array of measurement approaches (*e.g.*, state-of-the-art microscopes, synchrotron-based structural and spectroscopic approaches, *in-operando* studies, etc.).

Among such areas, there is an urgent need in the realm of the science of material growth. Introducing new metrologies to study the growth of these materials (*in situ* during the process) and working towards real-time feedback could be critical for them really becoming viable in industry. Finally, focused attention on addressing deficiencies in the materials. For example, in the $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-based systems, despite the ability to make ultra-thin films, the coercive voltage remains a challenge. If, for example, the coercive field ($E_c$) is 2000 kV/cm for even a film that is just 5 nm thick, we would require a voltage of at least 1 V to switch the material. Current goals are to drive switching voltages down to just 0.1 V – an improvement of 10x from where we are today. Addressing these challenges is a key part of the future of these materials.

**Concluding remarks**

All in all, it is an exciting time to be working on FEs. The urgency with which these materials are being discovered and considered for an array of applications provides a renewed energy. At the same time, we must maintain a keen awareness that no single material or class of materials is likely to address the diversity of applications that call for FEs. In other words, there is no "cure-all" solution to what ails us. There are, as there always has been, every growing and changing need for functional materials in information technology, communications, healthcare, national security, energy efficiency, and beyond. "Emergent ferroelectrics" are poised to play a critical role in addressing some of these challenges. The diversification of materials begets a diversification of opportunities to really change how things are done in many areas. Our role as scientists and engineers is to make those connections and find the right approaches to address these societal challenges.

## 3. Fundamental Materials Properties

### a. Simulation (Karin M. Rabe/ Alfred Kersch/Jorge Iñiguez)

**Status**

Simulations play an increasingly important role in understanding and guiding experimental work on complex functional materials, particularly FEs and related compounds. Computations of total energy can be used to explore the structural energy landscape and

identify candidate metastable phases. Quantitative predictions of the crystal structure parameters, phonons, elastic constants, polarization, and related properties such as piezoelectricity and pyroelectricity can be used to identify the phases in experimental bulk and thin films. Computations of minimum barrier paths connecting different structures, domain wall energetics and motion, defect energetics, and diffusion can assist in understanding electric field switching.

Initial simulation studies of $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$[16,17] covered the structural properties and free energy of the polar *o*- *Pca*2$_1$ phase (standard FE phase) and the possible occurrence of competing polar *o*- *Pmn*2$_1$, r- *R*3[16,18,19], and other phases. The metastable, tetragonal (*t*-) *P*4$_2$/*nmc* state plays a special role, as its comparatively large entropy enables first-order temperature-induced phase transitions from the polar phase[20]. The *t*-phase has more favorable energy in $ZrO_2$ than in $HfO_2$[21], which is a major reason for the relatively easy formation of $Hf_xZr_{1-x}O_2$ (HZO). A second polar phase has been experimentally detected, which could be *r*- *R*3 or *R*3*m*[19] or even *o*- *Pmn*2$_1$[18], the signature XRD peak of these phases being similar. An overview of the lowest energy structures can be found in Fig. 2.

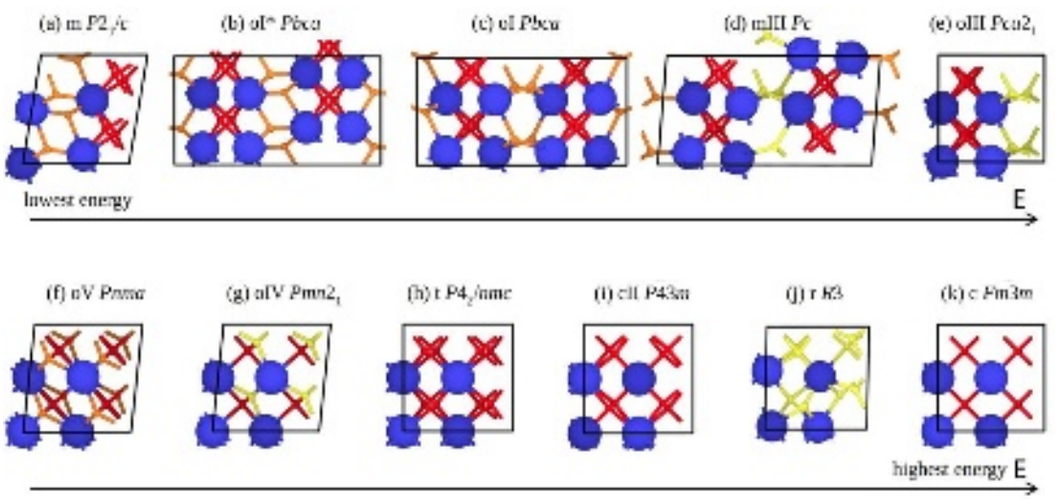



*Fig. 2 Crystal phases with increasing total energy. Nonpolar oxygen (red), polar oxygen (yellow), and polar oxygen compensated within the crystal (orange). Adapted from Ref. [21]. (f) and (g) show the 24- and 12-atomic pseudocubic cells, and the 12- and 6-atom orthorhombic unit cells are contained in a 45° rotated cuboid with half the area in the plane.*

In single crystalline $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$, the calculated free energy of the polar *Pca*2$_1$ phase is above the monoclinic (*m*-) *P*2$_1$/*c* ground state. Favorable conditions for the thermodynamic stability of poly- or monocrystalline polar *Pca*2$_1$ investigated in simulation include: (i) the film is very thin or polycrystalline with grains smaller than a few nanometers[22], (ii) there are favorable elastic boundary conditions[23], (iii) the crystallization is far from thermal equilibrium[24], (iv) there is intrinsic doping by oxygen defects[25], (v) there is extrinsic doping with a suitable dopant on the level of a few percent,[26,27,28], possibly inhomogeneously distributed[29]. Si, La, Y, Al have been identified as the most favorable dopants. HZO is an important example where doping alone does not seem sufficient to stabilize a polar ground state. Nevertheless, under the described circumstances, the polar *Pca*2$_1$ is energetically sufficiently stable, and its formation is favored, but the dynamic phase stabilization mechanism remains to be elucidated.

The piezoelectric constants of $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ were calculated to be relatively small[30] and unusually negative, which is explained by the chemical bonds of the polar oxygens[31]. Interestingly, large and positive electro-strain effects were also found, and it is under discussion whether they indicate an alternative switching pathway[32,33,34] or a competing field-induced phase transformation from a remaining *t*- phase fraction[35]. The pyroelectric constants are also unusual because the primary and secondary pyroelectric coefficients add up and become attractively large, the effect is enhanced close to the polymorphic phase boundary[30,36]

**Current and future challenges**

Phonon calculations for the cubic fluorite structure[16] show there is no unstable polar mode, suggesting that this system should be considered as an improper ferroelectric. Moreover, the formation of the polar phase from the *t*- *P*4$_2$/*nmc* polymorph and the polarization reversal require multiple phonons[17,37,38] resulting from anharmonic couplings, which complicate the understanding of ferroelectricity in fluorites compared to perovskites. In addition, Lee et al.[39] suggested that the marginal dispersion of phonon bands in the tetragonal state should have a strong influence on the switching dynamics, which may be dominated by nucleation with very slow growth.

The phonons are an initial indicator of minimum energy paths connecting the metastable phases. In addition to the standard pathway for polarization reversal[16], alternative pathways have been systematically searched[40] as they may play a role in FE switching. Several approaches to the reversal have been explored in simulations, but no unambiguous model has been found yet. (i) The Kolmogorov-Avrami-Ishibashi (KAI) model[41] successfully describes the kinetics of FE switching in single-crystal perovskites. The model is characterized by lateral growth or shrinkage of pre-existing domains of opposite polarity. The critical interfacial energy and barrier parameters for domain motion were calculated, and either low interfacial energy with a very high barrier [39,42] or a low barrier but very high interfacial energy [43] were determined. Not all possible configurations have been investigated yet. (ii) In the Nucleation-Limited Switching (NLS) model,[41,] a nucleus with opposite polarization is randomly generated in the polarized domain by thermal activation and grows inexorably when critical size is exceeded. The critical parameter to be studied in the simulation is the interfacial energy, most simply of 180° domain walls, rather than mobility, since nucleation is limiting. The experimental results from[44] are in favor of the NLS model. (iii) According to the Landau-Khalatnikov (LK) model,[41] there are independent crystal-like domains (grains or crystallites within a grain) in which the switching is homogeneous so that only the minimum energy barrier between initial and final homogeneous polarization states is the relevant parameter. Here, it is immediately observed that the predicted $E_c$ is almost an order of magnitude too large as compared to experiments[17,45]. In addition to the FE domain wall (DW), the interfaces and their energies between the *t*- phase and the polar phase were also calculated[46], since they are important for the formation of the polar phase from the tetragonal state and for the antiferroelectric field-induced phase transformation.

**Advances required to meet the challenges**

The simulation of basic material properties is well developed, but the functionals used in the first-principles calculations have not yet been systematically validated for $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$. For example, the calculated kinetic barriers depend significantly on the chosen functional, and experiments are needed to validate the predictions. Hybrid functionals provide accurate results for electronic defect levels[47] but have yet to be systematically

applied with realistic, sufficiently large supercells. First-principles theory suggests that the polar phase can be viewed as generated from the cubic fluorite structure through the coupling of multiple phonon modes[17,37,38] and that FE polarization has an improper character. However, experimentally, a sharp permittivity peak has been observed during the temperature-controlled transition from the polar to the tetragonal phase[20], which is typical for the proper behavior. This suggests that the known theoretical multimode expansion corresponding to the T = 0 K limit is not suitable to describe the experiments; therefore, molecular dynamics studies based either on first principles or using machine-learned potentials are needed. These approaches may also elucidate the field-induced transition from the tetragonal to the polar state, which may allow us to obtain giant piezoelectric and pyroelectric effects.

The systematic development and application of machine-learned potentials also offer hope in other important areas. Some potentials of this kind have already been developed for $HfO_2$[48] and $ZrO_2$ [49,36], but not yet for doped or defective materials. They are critical for studying polarization reversal, domain nucleation, and growth. More realistic potentials (capable of accounting for chemical bond breaking and formation) will be crucial to study the thickness dependence of the polar phase in thin films or the mechanisms for polar phase stabilization in grains. Combined with kinetic Monte Carlo techniques, these potentials - and potentially other simplified models, such as cluster expansion approaches[50] - will eventually enable us to study the behavior of extrinsic defects as well as fatigue and wake-up mechanisms. Finally, simple phase field models have been developed to address $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-related materials and discuss their electrical behavior in devices (e.g., in the context of negative capacitance studies[51,52]). However, given the polymorphic nature of these materials and the non-standard nature of their ferroelectricity, the applicability of simple Ginzburg-Landau potentials is questionable and further work is needed to derive appropriate and reliable continuum models.

**Concluding remarks**

The discovery of ferroelectricity in $HfO_2$ and related compounds has brought new challenges to the theory and simulation of FEs, as well as a sense of urgency for methodological innovation. $HfO_2$ offers unquestionable and (among FEs) unparalleled

technological promise. However, it is still controversial whether and how $HfO_2$ deviates from the standard model of FEs in the soft mode property, which is best represented by perovskite oxides. Thus, $HfO_2$ forces us to rethink our theories and simulation approaches to ferroelectricity, to revisit assumptions that would otherwise seem obvious, and to keep an open mind for new possibilities. Many distinctive properties of $HfO_2$ FEs, including structural, electromechanical, and dopant-related behaviors, have already been captured by first-principles simulations, while others, including phase formation, dynamics of polarization reversal, and extrinsic contributions, have so far eluded a good understanding. As discussed in this piece, new first-principles-based approaches, such as machine-learned potentials and kinetic simulations, are needed to tackle these challenges. The experience so far suggests many exciting discoveries ahead. The journey has just begun.

**Acknowledgments**

J. Í. thanks for the support of the Luxembourg National Research Fund through Grant INTER/NWO/20/15079143/TRICOLOR.

**b. Ferroelectricity (Cheol Seong Hwang/ Seungyong Byun/ Kun Hee Ye)**

**Status**

When Böscke et al. first reported the FE properties from the Si-doped $HfO_2$ film having the TiN electrodes in 2011[53], the FE community encountered difficulties in accepting the finding due to several reasons. First, the doped-$HfO_2$ film has already been in mass-production as the high-*k* gate dielectric layer in high-performance CMOS devices, where the FE-hysteresis is detrimental. Second, the $HfO_2$ (isostructural $ZrO_2$, too) is a well-studied material with an established phase diagram where no polar phase is reported[13]. Third, the FE phase evolution is critically dependent on not only the material parameters and process variables but also film thickness, which significantly complicates the identification of the critical parameters, such as remanent polarization ($P_r$) and $E_c$[13]. However, the intense and collaborative research worldwide during the past decade convinced the community of the robustness of the FE performance of the doped $HfO_2$ films, including the $(Hf,Zr)O_2$, which offers from a dielectric (Hf-rich) to FE (~5:5) to antiferroelectric (AFE) (Zr-rich) performances. Also, the well-established contamination

control protocols in the mass production line, due to the already matured production of the high-*k* CMOS devices, facilitate the acceptance of the material in the semiconductor industry at an unprecedented pace.

It is now well accepted that the FE properties of fluorite-structured $HfO_2$-based materials are ascribed to the *o*- *Pca2₁* structure. However, it differs from conventional perovskite-structured FE materials, such as $Pb(Zr,Ti)O_3$ (PZT), in that the former has a non-centrosymmetric distribution of oxygen ions, whereas the latter has a non-centrosymmetric distribution of cations (Ti, Zr). The origins of the specific atomic configuration of unit cell structure in these materials are recently understood from the density functional theory (DFT) for phonon calculation. It shows that the high symmetry cubic phase (space group: *Fm-3m*) has an imaginary frequency phonon mode at the Brillouin zone boundary. This phonon mode induces antiparallel displacement of oxygen ions to cause a transition into a *t*- phase (space group: *P4₂/nmc*)[54]. The FE *o*- phase can be formed via the splitting of the phonon modes of the *t*- phase into the zone center mode (parallel movement of all oxygen ions along the +z direction) and the zone boundary antipolar mode (antiparallel movement of the half of the oxygen ions along ±z directions, respectively). Due to the coupling of the two phonon modes, the FE *o*-$HfO_2$ has a structure in which a non-polar spacer layer and a FE layer are repeated. Because of the presence of the spacer layer, it shows different domain properties from the perovskite FEs, which is induced from the only zone center soft phonon mode. Such a two-layer structure, parallel to the spontaneous polarization ($P_s$) direction (c-axis), reduces the elastic and electrostatic interaction between the neighboring unit cells, decreasing the 180° domain wall (DW) energy to even a negative value. This feature may decrease the DW thickness to the sub-monolayer level. However, it should not be overlooked that many other types of DWs with much higher DW energy have been experimentally observed[55]. More detailed discussions on the DW configuration are given in another section (Choe and Heo).

**Current and future challenges**

Actually, the FE domain structure with a unit-cell thickness corresponds to the AFE *Pbca* structure, so it cannot represent the macroscopically observed FE property of the $HfO_2$. Interestingly, the recent DFT calculations show that the AFE *Pbca* structure has a lower

free energy than the FE *Pca2₁* structure[15]. As discussed in detail in another section, the formation of the FE-$HfO_2$ phase is dominantly controlled by kinetic factors rather than the thermodynamic driving force, such as the energy barrier between the tetragonal phase and orthorhombic phases[13]. Therefore, an energetically favorable AFE *Pbca* structure, in addition to the thickness-dependent phase stability of different phases (AFE *Pbca* or field-induced FE *P4₂/nmc* <~5nm; dielectric *P*2₁/*c* >~20nm), complicates the practical fabrication of the high-performance metal-ferroelectric-metal (MFM) capacitor structure. The most feasible FE performance is generally achieved at a thickness of ~10 nm, in which the FE *Pca2₁* remained intact even under the absence of the field due to the high barrier for the transition from FE *Pca2₁* to AFE *Pbca*. Also, the stability of AFE *Pbca* over the FE *Pca2₁* phase renders the fatigue behavior [13] (reduction of $P_r$ with the increasing switching cycle number) different from the conventional perovskite FE materials, where the production of oxygen vacancies and accompanying domain pinning constitutes the primary mechanism. The electrical cycling provides the FE *Pca2₁* phase with the energy to overcome the barrier to recover the AFE *Pbca* without generating additional oxygen vacancies. In this case, the fatigued film could be rejuvenated to the FE phase by applying a slightly higher poling voltage without increasing the leakage current[56]. Besides, the most commonly adopted TiN electrode almost always involves non-FE interfacial layers. All these factors render practically achieving the theoretical $P_r$ value (~51 $\mu C/cm^2$)[33] challenging. Nonetheless, optimizing the process variables, such as annealing temperature, time, cooling rate, changing electrode from conventional TiN to W[57], and adopting interfacial layers, such as HfON, have significantly improved the achievable $P_r$ of technically viable polycrystalline film from ca. ~15 $\mu C/cm^2$ to > 35 $\mu C/cm^2$[58].

In this regard, the growth of FE-phase-pure epitaxial film must be a crucial task to prove the intrinsic FE performance of the films. This task has been challenging because aligning the [001] $P_s$ direction to the out-of-plane direction has been hampered even on the lattice-matched Y-stabilized $ZrO_2$ single crystal substrate, which might be ascribed to the intricate kinetic process of the FE phase formation during cooling[59]. However, recent work demonstrates that the careful control of the growth condition and cooling step can deposit phase-pure epitaxial 5%Y-doped $HfO_2$ film on $LaSrMnO/SrTiO_3$ substrate, alleviating the rhombohedral distortion[60]. Interestingly, the (111)-oriented Y-doped $HfO_2$ film grown on

(011)-oriented substrate had a maximum $P_r$ value of ~50 μC/cm$^2$, demonstrating that the $P_s$ value along the (001) direction was close to the theoretical value.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

These findings indicate that the robust ferroelectricity of doped-$HfO_2$ films is now well-proven in both polycrystalline and epitaxial films. Nevertheless, the interwound influences of the process/material variables and film thickness effects, especially for thinner (<< 10 nm) films, pose significant challenges in fabricating nanoscale electronic devices. For example, to manufacture the ferroelectric random-access memory (FeRAM) or ferroelectric field-effect transistors (FeFETs) with dimensions comparable to the state-of-the-art dynamic random-access memory (DRAM) and NAND flash memory, the film thickness must be < 5 nm. Therefore, the recent report on the FeRAM cell fabrication with ~17 nm-design rule DRAM capacitor structure with the standard TiN electrode[61] is notable. Even though the 4-6 nm-thick (Hf,Zr)$O_2$ films showed distorted polarization-voltage curves, the thinner film had an even better charge response to the given short voltage pulses. Furthermore, adopting the production-worthy atomic layer deposition (ALD) process demonstrated the already well-established fabrication process of these relatively new materials in the CMOS line.

In academia, researchers attempted to explore the lower limit of the film thickness retaining the FE performances[62,63]. Although several reports argued even sub-nm thickness (only one unit cell thickness) film showed robust FE properties, the direct structural and electrical evidence is still being debated.

Besides, the progress in the scanning TEM with the spherical aberration correction (Cs-STEM) provided the community with more direct imaging of the oxygen ion positions within the unit cell, which has been challenging in conventional HRTEM[56]. Still, the data availability is limited due to the highly limited imaging conditions and grain orientation issues in the polycrystalline film[56].

**Concluding Remarks**

In summary, the recent advances in the experimental and theoretical works for the doped FE $HfO_2$ materials (bulk, epitaxial and polycrystalline films) proved the robustness of

ferroelectricity in these materials. The CMOS fabrication line-friendly material properties accelerate their active adoption in the semiconductor field at an unseen pace. It is exciting to expect the commercialization of mainstream semiconductor devices, not niche markets, using ferroelectric material after its finding ~100 years ago.

**c. Piezoelectricity (Alexei Gruverman/Jorge Íñiguez)**

**Status**

$HfO_2$-based FEs are one of the most actively studied groups of materials due to their vast range of fundamentally captivating and technologically alluring properties, making them extremely appealing for development of electronic devices based on switchable spontaneous polarization[13]. Most of the studies of $HfO_2$-based FEs have been so far focused on the mechanism of the stabilization of their polar phase, their unusual scaling properties, which seemingly defies detrimental depolarizing effects, and the interplay between the intrinsic and extrinsic factors determining the static and dynamic polarization behavior. In comparison, relatively little attention has been given to hafnia's piezoelectric properties. Although these materials exhibit weaker piezoelectricity in comparison with perovskite FEs – typical values for the measured piezo coefficients are in the range of several pm/V – their response is comparable to that of AlN-based films, which makes them a viable alternative for application in electromechanical devices such as sensors, resonators, and transducers. However, probably the most intriguing aspect of the piezoelectric behavior of $HfO_2$ is its high sensitivity to a variety of parameters, including film thickness, fabrication methods, doping, and electric field cycling, which opens a possibility of tuning the electromechanical functionality of these materials[64,65].

First-principles calculations converge on the negative longitudinal piezoelectricity response of the *o*- phase of $HfO_2$[66,31], whereby a compression along the polar axis results in an enhanced polarization. At the atomic level, this feature is attributed to the chemical coordination of the active oxygen atoms[31] (Fig. 3): upon mechanical strain, the length of the Hf-O bond aligned with the polar direction is preserved via the shift of the oxygen ion. This shift results in polarization increase/decrease upon compressive/tensile strain, yielding a negative longitudinal piezoresponse. In contrast, there are considerable disparities in the

experimental reports on the magnitude and sign of piezoelectric coefficients of $HfO_2$, which still has not received an adequate explanation. For example, piezoelectric strain measurements carried out in 20-nm-thick Si:$HfO_2$ films reveal a relatively strong (17.8 pm/V) positive $d_{33}$ coefficient, which decreases dramatically to negligible values upon ac cycling[67]. On the other hand, piezoresponse force microscopy studies yield negative longitudinal $d_{33}$ piezocoefficients in relatively thin La:$HfO_2$ films (<30 nm), while in much thicker La:$HfO_2$ films (>50 nm) piezoelectricity is found to be positive[68]. Notably, thin and thick La:$HfO_2$ films had different electrodes (TiN and Pt, respectively) and were fabricated by different methods (ALD and chemical solution deposition (CSD), respectively)[64]. Moreover, the coexistence of regions with positive and negative $d_{33}$ in the same La:$HfO_2$ capacitors has been reported[64], which hints at the tuning of the $d_{33}$ sign upon electrical cycling.

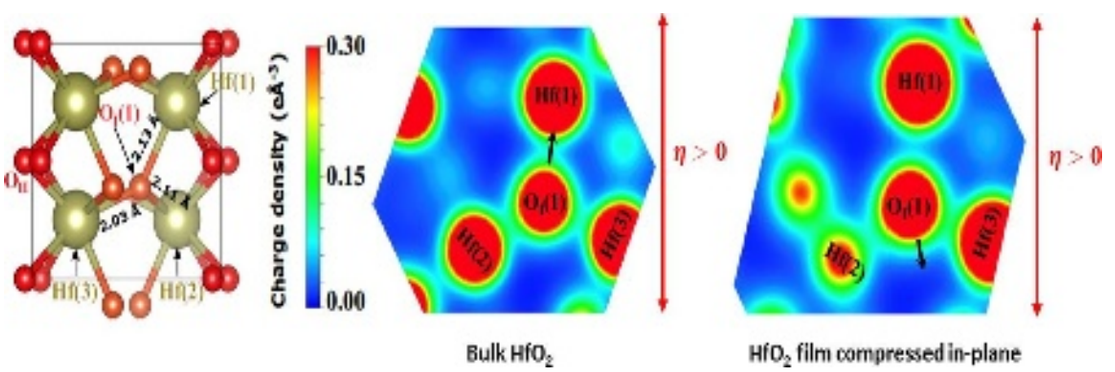



*Fig. 3 Left panel: Structure of the ferroelectric phase of bulk hafnia. The Hf—O bond distances involving the polar-active oxygen "OI(1)" are indicated. Center and right panels: Electronic charge density around oxygen OI(1), which controls the piezoresponse in both bulk HfO2 (center) and an epitaxially compressed film (right). If we stretch the material along the polarization direction (η>0 along the vertical), the active oxygen moves (black arrow) to preserve the length of the chemical bonds most affected by the strain. Thus, the vertical Hf(1)–O bond dominates the response in the bulk compound; in the compressed film, this link is broken, and the bonds with Hf(2) and Hf(3) prevail. (Adapted from Ref. [31]).*

**Current and future challenges**

*Experiment*. Experimental studies of piezoelectricity in $HfO_2$ are based on the use of macroscopic testing techniques (double beam laser interferometer (DBLI), synchrotron XRD) and local probe methods (PFM). While the macroscopic methods are more straightforward in that they directly measure the field-induced strain, they are not informative enough when it comes to understanding the tunability of the piezoelectric properties. In this regard, the PFM-based approach has an advantage as it allows differentiation between the polar and non-polar phases by evaluating the local piezoresponse at the level of a single grain (several nanometers), as well as monitoring its evolution upon electrical cycling or annealing. On the other hand, interpretation of the PFM signal is not easy since it can be beset by various artifacts, such as electrostatic effects, electrochemical reactions, thermal effects, and complex cantilever dynamics[69,70]. Even more challenging are the measurements in the resonance-enhanced mode developed to circumvent the issue of a low signal-to-noise ratio in materials with a weak piezoelectric response, where the cantilever is driven near its contact resonance. In this case, the PFM signal, which contains information about the $d_{33}$ sign, strongly depends on the driving frequency relative to the resonance. Verification of a true sign of $d_{33}$ requires reliable, artifact-free measurements of the PFM phase signal and careful selection of the measurement conditions[64], and should be further corroborated by the local probe quasi-static strain measurements. To date, there are very few systematic studies of the effect of confinement, chemical doping or electrical cycling on the sign of the piezoresponse in the hafnia ferroelectric family. As a result, there is still a lack of understanding of the mechanism for what seems to be a unique opportunity to tune piezoelectricity in these materials.

*Theory*. As regards theory and simulation, $HfO_2$-based FEs pose singular challenges. These compounds present many polymorphs that constitute robust (meta)stable phases separated by relatively high energy barriers. In such conditions, even the identification of a reference paraelectric structure becomes non-trivial, and so does the elucidation of polarization switching paths. The *t*- polymorph is usually taken as the centrosymmetric phase associated

to the usual *o*- FE state and based on this choice, ferroelectricity is interpreted as having an improper nature[37]. However, if the *t*- polymorph were indeed the experimentally relevant high-symmetry phase, one would expect to find four different polarization domains in the samples, something that has not been observed. On a related note, it has been recently emphasized that in $HfO_2$-like FEs, calculation of the spontaneous polarization itself is not trivial as it relies on an underlying assumption about the switching path between the positive and negative polarization states[71]: the usual choice of path – through the *t*-centrosymmetric phase – ultimately leads to a negative longitudinal piezoresponse. However, there exists at least one competing switching path[71,33] that involves a different polarization assignment (i.e. the state usually interpreted as having a positive polarization would now have a negative one) and leads to a positive longitudinal piezoresponse. In other words, although the atomistic mechanisms controlling the piezoresponse[31] stay the same regardless of the switching path, the sign of $d_{33}$ may vary. It remains to be seen which switching path is experimentally relevant or whether it may even be possible to deterministically control the path for intrinsic polarization switching. Other exotic theoretical predictions, such as the dependence of the $d_{33}$ sign on mechanical constraints[31], seem to be more directly related to the experimental conditions and could be tested in the near future.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

Recent years witnessed significant progress in the enhancement of the piezoelectric properties of FEs via domain engineering, controlling structural instability and redistribution of mobile ionic species[72,73]. In $HfO_2$-based FEs, structural transformations induced by electrical field cycling are strongly coupled to their electromechanical behavior. Sophisticated processing methods, structural phase engineering, stoichiometry control, and advanced techniques for macro/nanoscopic electromechanical testing provide a foundation for designing $HfO_2$-based materials with tunable piezoelectric properties opening a possibility for their utilization in a variety of nanoelectromechanical devices. Fabrication of thick (hundreds of nanometers) $HfO_2$ films by CSD[74] is particularly beneficial for

electromechanical applications as they provide a larger mechanical strain. Recent reports on the giant enhancement of piezoelectricity by field-induced rearrangement of oxygen vacancies in centrosymmetric materials[72] and the favorable effect of oxygen deficiency on the ferroelectricity in $HfO_2$ are indicative of the viability of this approach for better understanding and control of the tunable piezoelectric activity of $HfO_2$. Availability of the macroscopic (DLBI) and nanoscopic techniques (PFM) sensitive to the electromechanical strain provides a set of necessary tools for testing piezoelectricity over a broad scale range and establishing a correlation between the global (device-level) and local piezoelectric behavior.

From a theoretical perspective, understanding piezoelectricity in $HfO_2$ FEs requires first-principles modeling of all relevant polar and non-polar polymorphs - and the paths connecting them - as a function of composition. This kind of knowledge is particularly relevant for addressing the piezoelectric properties of $HfO_2$ because of the basic problem of how to interpret the measured spontaneous polarization, which, in turn, is related to the uncertainty about the switching path. The effective-Hamiltonian and second-principles approaches that have been so successful to study FE perovskite oxides[75,76] do not seem suitable here. (Among many difficulties, let us mention the question of whether a suitable reference state can be defined or not,[34] and the challenge of treating multiple switching paths - involving the formation and breaking of bonds - within such perturbative formalisms. Instead, other force fields[77,78,79] and machined-learned models appear to be the methods of choice. Recent publication of machine-learned potentials for $HfO_2$ is excellent news[48].

**Concluding remarks**

Addressing the full complexity of the $HfO_2$-based FE compounds associated with different phases, domain configurations, vacancies, grains, and interfaces will be a major test for the approaches mentioned above, both experimental and theoretical. In particular, oxygen vacancies are known to play an important role in the measured electric properties of these compounds, and the piezoresponse cannot be expected to be an exception. The predicted multiplicity of polarization switching paths, which implies an easy migration of oxygens from cell to cell, suggests a critical role of these *extrinsic* contributions and should become

a major focus of attention. A combination of local probe and electron microscopy studies with structural characterization along with electrical and electromechanical testing is required to achieve a deeper understanding of the physical mechanism behind the observed high variability of the piezoresponse and to provide a physical foundation for tailoring the piezoelectric properties of the $HfO_2$-based FEs. Bridging the gap between theory and experiment, particularly by addressing the extrinsic factors in the calculations, is very challenging, but its successful implementation will facilitate much faster progress. Ultimately, the difficulties that $HfO_2$ FEs pose are also one of their main appeals: never had we seen a FE compound with so many possibilities for experimental control of the piezoelectric properties, from a mechanical reversal of the sign of the piezoresponse without even having to switch the polarization[31] to tuning of the piezoelectric behavior by selecting the polarization switching path[71]. This is a challenge worth taking!

**Acknowledgments**

J. Í. thanks for the support of the Luxembourg National Research Fund through Grant INTER/NWO/20/15079143/TRICOLOR.

**d. Pyroelectricity (Patrick D. Lomenzo)**

**Status**

Pyroelectric films are extensively used in infrared (IR) detectors for a wide range of applications, such as gas detection (CO, $CO_2$, $CH_4$, and $C_3H_8$), flame detectors, motion and gesture detection, and thermal imagers. Pyroelectrics also receive increasing interest for energy harvesting and electrocaloric cooling applications. Perovskite single-crystal $LiTaO_3$ or PZT materials are frequently employed in infrared detectors due to their large pyroelectric coefficients ($p$). The pyroelectric coefficient is comparatively smaller in $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based pyroelectric films, yet the CMOS compatibility, environmentally sustainable chemistry, and the relative ease of fabrication are attractive for fluorite-based hafnia and zirconia IR detector development.

$HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based FEs are pyroelectric active materials due to the existence of the polar *Pca*$2_1$ *o*- crystal structure[80]. Since the FE dipole in this crystal phase is temperature dependent, a temperature change in FE $HfO_2$ or $ZrO_2$ can lead to the modulation of surface charge and voltage potential at the device terminals (primary pyroelectric effect). The generation of a pyroelectric voltage or current will only occur in these FEs after being polarized by the application of an electric field of sufficient strength or if the films are grown with a preferred out-of-plane dipole orientation[81,82].

FE doped $HfO_2$ and $Hf_{1-x}Zr_xO_2$ most frequently exhibit a polycrystalline structure, which leads to a pyroelectric coefficient that is proportional to the $P_r$ and, therefore, highly dependent on the electrical history of the device, such as wake-up cycling or poling field strength[83,82]. Wake-up causes a simultaneous increase in $P_r$ and $p$ in doped-$HfO_2$ and HZO FEs[83,81]. A wide variety of dopants that induce ferroelectricity in $HfO_2$, including La, Gd, Al, Si, and Sr have exhibited comparable pyroelectric performance that generally depends on the product of $\varepsilon_r$ and $P_r$[84,85]. Pyroelectric coefficients with a magnitude between 20 – 90 μC $m^{-2}$ $K^{-1}$ in FE doped-$HfO_2$ and HZO films are most commonly reported in planar devices[81,83,84,85,80,82]. Larger pyroelectric coefficients exceeding -100 μC $m^{-2}$ $K^{-1}$ have been reported for Si-doped films near a morphotropic phase boundary[86,87]. A plot of $p$ vs. $P_r$ is shown in Fig. 4(a). The giant pyroelectric effect, which involves a much larger temperature range and irreversible phase transitions, has been indirectly calculated with a magnitude up to -1300 μC $m^{-2}$ $K^{-1}$ in Si-doped $HfO_2$[88]. Voltage responsivity ($F_V$) and current responsivity ($F_I$) are common material figures of merit for pyroelectric detectors that are used to assess the maximum output voltage and output current, respectively. Figure 4(b) shows $HfO_2$-based pyroelectric figures of merit for voltage and current sensitivity. These figures of merit are smaller compared to other pyroelectric materials such as polyvinylidene difluoride (PVDF), $LiTaO_3$, and lead zirconate titanate (PZT) [89,90].

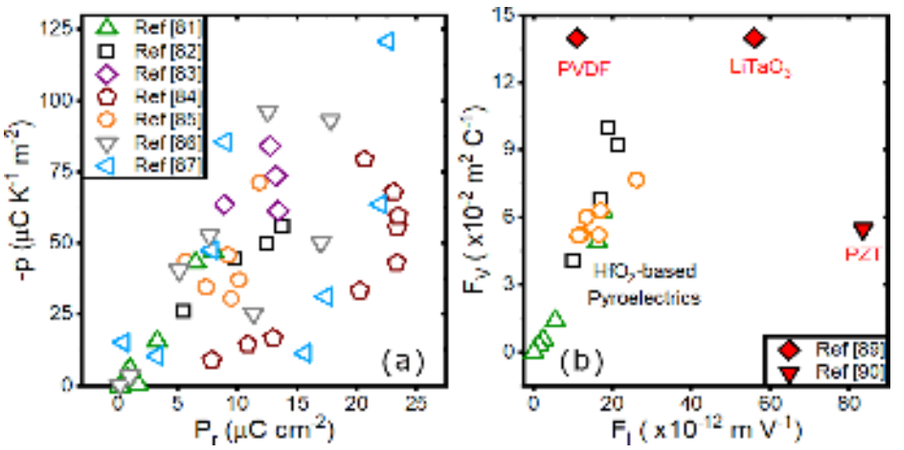



*Fig. 4 (a) Pyroelectric coefficients (p) vs. remanent polarization ($P_r$) for various types of FE $HfO_2$-based thin films. (b) Voltage sensitivity vs. current sensitivity figures of merit of $HfO_2$-based pyroelectrics compared with other materials. The pyroelectric coefficient in $HfO_2$ is typically proportional to the product of $\varepsilon_r P_r$, though proximity to a phase transition may enhance p further.*

**Current and future Challenges**

Polycrystalline FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based films are frequently formed with coexisting crystal phases that can be influenced by the film deposition conditions, film thickness, annealing temperature, type of incorporated dopant, and dopant concentration[81,83,84,85,80,82,88,91,86,87]. Nonpolar phases such as the *t*- $P4_2/nmc$ phase (k ~ 40) and the $P2_1/c$ *m*-phase (k ~ 18) can coexist with the polar $Pca2_1$ *o*-phase (k ~ 30) in polycrystalline FE films. The presence of *m*- and/or *t*-phases is generally undesirable for pyroelectric films because of the resulting lower $P_r$ of the FE fluorite structured films, which can decrease the pyroelectric coefficient. However, the morphotropic phase boundary between the *o*- and *t*-phase enhances the pyroelectric coefficient, and the slight co-presence of the *t*-phase can, in this case, be beneficial, especially if wake-up cycling is performed to facilitate an irreversible tetragonal-to-orthorhombic phase transition.

The *m*-phase is particularly harmful for pyroelectric devices since its low relative permittivity can establish large depolarization fields and lower the effective permittivity of the FE film, adversely affecting the pyroelectric coefficient. The annealing temperature and doping concentration can impact the formation of the *m*-phase[81,84] , but the *m*-phase

problematically exhibits a strong film thickness dependence. The monoclinic phase has been widely observed to grow as the film thickness is increased beyond 15 nm in the atomic layer deposited FE doped $HfO_2$ and $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$[82]. Thicker pyroelectric films can improve the output voltage of pyroelectric sensors, which simplifies the sensing circuits. The growth of the monoclinic phase with increasing film thickness is problematic from this point of view. The increase in grain size and decrease in in-plane tensile stress with growing film thickness make the *m*-phase more energetically favorable than the *o*- and *t*-phases, thus creating challenging conditions to manufacture thicker FE $HfO_2$-based films with best-in-class pyroelectric performance.

One method to inhibit the formation of the *m*-phase is to interrupt the crystalline structure of the FE films by incorporating a 0.5 – 1 nm amorphous oxide layer in films thicker than 10 nm. This technique was successfully demonstrated for Si-doped $HfO_2$ with $Al_2O_3$ interlayers where a total film thickness of 50 nm was grown without the formation of the monoclinic phase, and a pyroelectric coefficient of 62 $\mu C\ m^{-2}\ K^{-1}$ was reported[83]. The interlayer approach to fabricate thicker pyroelectric films is not necessarily flawless, however, since the pyroelectric coefficient decreased from 84 to 62 $\mu C\ m^{-2}\ K^{-1}$ when increasing the $Al_2O_3$ interlayer Si-doped $HfO_2$ film thickness from 20 to 50 nm. New methods to further increase the pyroelectric coefficient, film thickness, and loss tangent would benefit pyroelectric applications such as infrared sensors.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

Key advantages FE $HfO_2$-based pyroelectrics have over other pyroelectric materials are its CMOS compatibility and the mature deposition capabilities available for thin films. Three-dimensional trench capacitors have been demonstrated with FE $HfO_2$-based pyroelectric materials[92,93]. These trench capacitors greatly increase the effective pyroelectric coefficient when compared to planar capacitors. Moreover, a CMOS-compatible integrated infrared sensor with doped $HfO_2$ has been demonstrated comparing planar and trench capacitor pyroelectric performances[93]. In that work, trench capacitors magnified the effective area and the responsivity by a factor of 15 compared to the planar pyroelectric $HfO_2$-based infrared detectors. However, the authors observed that the trench capacitors increased the electrical capacitance and noise, preventing the sought-after improvement in signal-to-noise

ratio compared to the planar devices[93]. Moreover, the geometry of trench capacitors might preclude some pyroelectric applications, such as thermal array imagers, since incident radiation may not be uniformly sensed from the environment compared to planar thermal pixels. Reducing the loss tangent and increasing the FE $HfO_2$ film thickness without degrading the pyroelectric coefficient are required to improve infrared sensors developed from fluorite pyroelectrics.

Laminate structures, superlattices, refinements in processing, and doping strategies should facilitate incremental improvements in the pyroelectric performance of FE $HfO_2$ thin films. In particular, optimization of the FE films for pyroelectric applications will require (i) minimization of the *m*-phase, (ii) a high $P_r$, (iii) improvements in film deposition processing, and (iv) a suitable poling technique to achieve optimal pyroelectric performance. CSD is a good candidate to realize much thicker FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based films for improved infrared sensor characteristics. Pyroelectric measurements on epitaxial films could also give further material insight since polycrystalline effects can be excluded. Pre-poling or self-poled FE capacitors through the fabrication process would be preferable for production processes of infrared sensors.

Pyroelectric energy harvesting devices that take advantage of the giant pyroelectric effect on FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ films have been predicted to be very promising based on indirect calculations[88], but direct measurements are needed to better assess the material performance for energy harvesters. Furthermore, pyroelectric-based energy harvesters with trench capacitor geometries could aid in improving the active pyroelectric volume that can scavenge thermal energy. Future investigations into $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based films that employ direct measurements of the giant pyroelectric effect near the orthorhombic-to-tetragonal phase transition at or above room temperature would help to shed light on how the proximity of the phase transition might advance energy harvester. The development of nanostructures and evaluating the role of substrate clamping effects would also aid in better assessing primary and secondary pyroelectric coefficients, the latter of which arises from the piezoelectric effect and thermal expansion[94].

**Concluding Remarks**

FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based films show very promising pyroelectric properties for infrared sensing, energy harvesting, and electrocaloric cooling applications. Although this fluorite structured material system lags behind in some infrared sensor performance metrics with best-in-class materials like $LiTaO_3$ and PZT, research on $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based FE materials has only exceeded the one-decade mark at the time of writing. With further advances in processing and film development, it remains to be seen if FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ materials can close the performance gap in infrared sensing devices compared to leading commercial materials.

Phase transitions or films near the morphological phase boundary could be further exploited in a wide variety of doped $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ films to achieve enhanced pyroelectric and giant pyroelectric effects. Direct measurements of the giant pyroelectric effect through phase transitions will help to reveal this material system's full potential for pyroelectric energy harvesting devices. In conclusion, there remain many opportunities to both discover and optimize more pyroelectric properties in these fluorite-structured ferroelectrics.

**Acknowledgments**

PL was funded by the German Research Foundation (DFG)—Project No. 430054035 and 433647091.

**e. Negative Capacitance (Michael Hoffmann)**

**Status**

Negative capacitance (NC) occurs when the charge on a capacitor changes oppositely to the voltage across it, which can be caused by various physical phenomena in different materials and structures[95]. In 1976, Landauer first proposed that FEs should exhibit NC due to their polarization instability[96], but experimental evidence only started to appear some thirty years later[97]. Importantly, there are two different types of NC, which must be distinguished: Transient and stabilized NC. While transient NC can occur during hysteretic polarization switching in FEs, NC can be stabilized by an external positive capacitance to achieve

hysteresis-free behavior. In 2008, Salahuddin and Datta proposed that stabilized NC could be used to amplify the voltage in nanoscale transistors, thus overcoming the fundamental limit of the subthreshold swing (SS) of 60 mV/decade at room temperature[98]. However, the first experimental NC results were obtained in epitaxial perovskite FEs, which are not compatible with standard semiconductor manufacturing[99,100].

From the integration point of view, fluorite-structure FEs based on $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ are ideal for NC applications since they are scalable and can be easily integrated into advanced semiconductor devices[101,102]. The first direct measurement of transient NC in fluorite-structure MFM capacitors was reported in 2016[103]. Since then, stabilized NC has been demonstrated in pulsed electrical measurements of FE/dielectric and AFE/dielectric capacitors using relatively thick films (~10 nm) and large voltages (>5 V)[51,104,105]. It has been proposed that NC in such heterostructure capacitors could enable higher energy storage density and efficiency in electrostatic supercapacitors[106]. However, the origin of these experimental NC effects observed in fluorite-structure ferroelectric capacitors has been debated. For example, it has been argued that parasitic circuit components could result in similar transient NC behavior as observed in MFM capacitors[107]. It was also suggested that the charge boost in FE/dielectric capacitors might be explained by ferroelectric imprint and reverse switching from a vortex-like domain structure[108].

Furthermore, there have been many reports of transistors with fluorite-structure gate oxides, which exhibit below 60 mV/decade SS under certain measurement conditions[109]. However, the vast majority of these claimed "NC transistors" seem to exhibit a transient NC effect with substantial hysteresis, which limits their potential for applications[101,110,111,112]. Unambiguous reports of NC transistors with hysteresis-free sub-60 mV/decade SS are still elusive so far. Nevertheless, it has been shown that ultrathin (<3 nm) fluorite-structure gate oxides can lead to improved performance of scaled transistors compared to regular amorphous $HfO_2$, even when the SS is still larger than 60 mV/decade at room temperature[102]. Recently, it has been shown that 2 nm thick $HfO_2/ZrO_2/HfO_2$ (HZH) superlattices with mixed FE/AFE order can reduce the equivalent oxide thickness (EOT) of advanced transistors down to 6.5 Å, lower than the physical thickness of the $SiO_2$ interfacial layer[63]. These promising results suggest that the HZH layer can be stabilized in

an NC state, thus achieving lower overall EOT without degrading the transistor performance and reliability.

**Current and Future Challenges**

To enable NC transistors based on fluorite-structure (anti)ferroelectric oxides with even lower EOT and SS values, several critical challenges must be overcome. While some of these challenges are related to our limited understanding of NC and the basic material properties of fluorite-structure oxides, others stem from the need for a practical NC device design and FE material integration[101,113]. While the microscopic origin of NC is relatively well understood in model systems such as epitaxial perovskite FEs[99,100,114], it is less clear in fluorite-structure (anti)ferroelectrics so far.

For example, fluorite-structure (anti)ferroelectric thin films are typically polycrystalline with complex domain topologies as well as mixed FE and non-FE grains of various sizes and orientations[115], which makes the microscopic imaging of the domain and grain structure challenging. Charge trapping effects can play an important role due to the presence of defects at interfaces and grain boundaries[101]. This complicates the development of more accurate NC models for fluorite-structure oxides, which need to take at least the domain and grain structure into account[116,117]. From a theoretical point of view, the basic anisotropy and domain coupling constants, as well as the domain wall mobilities, are still not well established. So far, these critical values for NC device simulation are typically fitted to experimental data. Without realistic estimates for these values, it is challenging to understand the microscopic origin of NC in fluorite-structure oxides[117,118] and to assess the theoretical limits of NC devices based on these materials.

For the development of nanoscale NC transistors, the gate oxide should ideally be as thin as 2 nm. While fluorite-structure (anti)ferroelectrics in this thickness range tend to become more textured when grown on silicon by ALD, they still show substantial spatial inhomogeneity in part due to their *t*-/*o*- phase mixture[63,119,11]. This presents a challenge for ultimately scaled NC transistors, which might exhibit larger device-to-device variability due to the polycrystalline nature of the gate oxide, which in conventional devices is amorphous. While there is currently no experimental data to support this, variability might also be exacerbated for scaled 3D NC transistors like FinFETs or nanosheet FETs. One

major challenge in achieving hysteresis-free sub-60 mV/decade SS in NC transistors seems to be the large change in the quantum capacitance of the semiconductor channel with gate voltage[120]. Furthermore, the need for a thin $SiO_2$ interfacial layer in silicon-based devices might 'absorb' most of the NC benefit, leading to an overall positive capacitance of the gate stack and, thus SS larger than 60 mV/decade[63].

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

In recent years, substantial progress has been made on both the demonstration and understanding of NC effects in fluorite-structure (anti)ferroelectrics[121]. On the theory side, multi-domain and even multi-grain numerical models have been developed, which are able to reproduce experimental NC data[116,118,117]. Furthermore, first-principles calculations have revealed some of the unique domain wall properties of fluorite-structure ferroelectrics[42,43,122], which are crucial to better understand the microscopic origin of NC. Especially the importance of topological domain walls[43] might explain the qualitative differences of NC behavior observed in thicker (anti)ferroelectric/dielectric capacitor structures[51,104,105] compared to ultrathin mixed-phase films[63]. Uncovering the relationship between topological domain wall dynamics and NC in fluorite-structure oxides is a promising topic for future research. High-resolution transmission electron microscopy (HRTEM) techniques could help to directly image such domain wall structures[123] in devices with macroscopic NC behavior. In principle, HRTEM combined with *in situ* voltage biasing could directly reveal such domain wall movement[124].

A significant recent advance in experimental NC devices was the demonstration of stable NC in ultrathin HZH gate oxides resulting in a low EOT without interfacial layer scavenging[63]. After demonstrations on 90 nm gate length n-type transistors, further experiments with even shorter channels and p-type devices will be important for CMOS applications. Variability and reliability of ultimately scaled NC transistors should be investigated. As mentioned before, more theoretical insight into how to tune NC in these mixed-phase ultrathin films will be helpful to reduce the EOT further by optimizing the FE and interfacial $SiO_2$ layers[125]. Furthermore, it seems promising to investigate other channel materials besides silicon, where $SiO_2$ interfacial layers might not be necessary or which can be operated in the quantum capacitance limit[120]. Future research should also investigate 2D

and 3D electrostatic effects due to the multi-domain nature of the FE layer and how these influence the quantum confinement in the semiconductor channel.

Beyond nanoscale transistors, other promising applications for NC include energy storage [106] as well as actuators and sensors[126]. From a more basic research point of view, experiments on NC could also give new insight into the fundamental switching mechanism of (anti)ferroelectric fluorite-structure oxides[105,118], which is still not fully understood[127,44,43]. Additionally, combining NC with other solid-state physics phenomena, such as high-temperature superconductivity[128], could enable entirely new applications for fluorite-structure FEs.

**Concluding Remarks**

NC in fluorite-structure (anti)ferroelectric oxides is a promising phenomenon, especially for applications in nanoscale transistors as well as fundamental physical material investigations. NC experiments could give new insights into the FE-switching behavior of fluorite-structure FEs. Recent progress in the experimental demonstration of stabilized NC in ultrathin fluorite-structure oxides is encouraging for future transistor applications. However, more microscopic insight, both from theory and experiment, is needed to fully understand the physical origin of NC in fluorite-structure oxides and to optimize NC device design. In particular, the role of topological domain walls and the mixed-phase microstructure needs further investigation. For nanoscale transistor applications, further reduction of the EOT and SS is needed through material and device optimization with the help of multi-domain modeling. Beyond transistors, NC seems promising e.g., for energy storage applications. Lastly, investigating NC in combination with other solid-state phenomena, such as quantum confinement or superconductivity, could enable entirely new applications.

**f. Domain walls (Duk-Hyun Choe/Jinseong Heo)**

**Status**

Although infinitely-large FE crystals prefer a single-domain state in principle, real FE crystals are usually divided into multiple domains of different polarities. Such domains can

occur spontaneously (for example, owing to defects and/or finite-size effects), and they can also be formed and engineered by the application of external fields. The boundaries separating these domains are called FE DWs. FE DWs not only play a central role in polarization switching, but they can lead to many emergent phenomena, including charged DW, DW conduction, and exotic topological textures (vortices, skyrmions, and merons)[129,3]. Therefore, understanding their structure, topology, and motion is of both fundamental and technological importance. In $HfO_2$-based FEs, work on intrinsic properties of DWs and the mechanism of their dynamics is still in its infancy. This section briefly reviews the field of DW physics in $HfO_2$-based FEs and provides an outlook based on the current and future challenges.

**Current and Future Challenges**

A number of interesting DWs can exist in $HfO_2$-based FEs. Several types of DW structures in the common *o*- ($Pca2_1$) phase of FE $HfO_2$ were identified using scanning transmission electron microcopy (STEM) analysis. Grimley *et al*. reported the first reliable observation of 90° DWs in ALD-grown Gd:$HfO_2$[115]. Kiguchi *et al*. introduced and identified several types of atomically sharp 180° and 90° DWs as well as tilted DWs in epitaxial Y:$HfO_2$[55]. Both studies, however, could not identify the exact sign of the domain polarizations. Using atomic-resolution STEM, Cheng *et al*. were able to distinguish the direction of the polarization in a mixture of $Pca2_1$ and *Pbca* phases of Zr:$HfO_2$[56], in which their phase boundary bears structural resemblance to the 180° DWs. Interestingly, a recent study by Zhou *et al*. identified a charged 90° DW having a tail-to-tail domain structure in Zr:$HfO_2$[130], which could affect the wake-up behavior in the polarization hysteresis depending on the orientation of the DW. The first systematical categorization of DWs in $HfO_2$ was done by Ding *et al*. based on first principles calculations[42]. They established 10 basic types of 180° and 90° DWs by considering the orientation and lattice vectors of the unit cell of the P$ca2_1$ phase of $HfO_2$. It should be noted that the DW energy of the most stable 180° DW is calculated to be negative[42,39], suggesting a possible preference of anti-polar domains even in an infinitely-large, pristine $HfO_2$ crystal. Moreover, the domains separated by such DWs have shown to persist its polarization at the ultimate scale, i.e., a half-unit cell width (~ 2.5Å) [42,15]. Lee *et al*. attributed these striking differences from

traditional perovskite FEs to the intrinsic flat phonon bands in $HfO_2$[39]. On the other hand, Choe *et al*. revealed a class of topological DWs in $HfO_2$ that is characterized by the relative quasi-chirality and the parity of the number of half-unit cells between the neighboring domains[43]. The term topological is used due to the requirement of *global* structural changes for transitions between different topological classes of DWs, while transitions within the same class only require *local* structural changes near the DW. This has opened up new possibilities in the search of DWs not only in the *Pca*2$_1$ phase, but also in inter-phase boundaries between *t*- (*P*4$_2$/*nmc*), *o*- (*Pca*2$_1$), and *m*- (*P*2$_1$/c) phases which are often present in experiments[115,55]. Zhao *et al*. further expanded the family of the topological DWs into 93 irreducible configurations based on the lattice mode analysis[122].

**Domain wall dynamics**

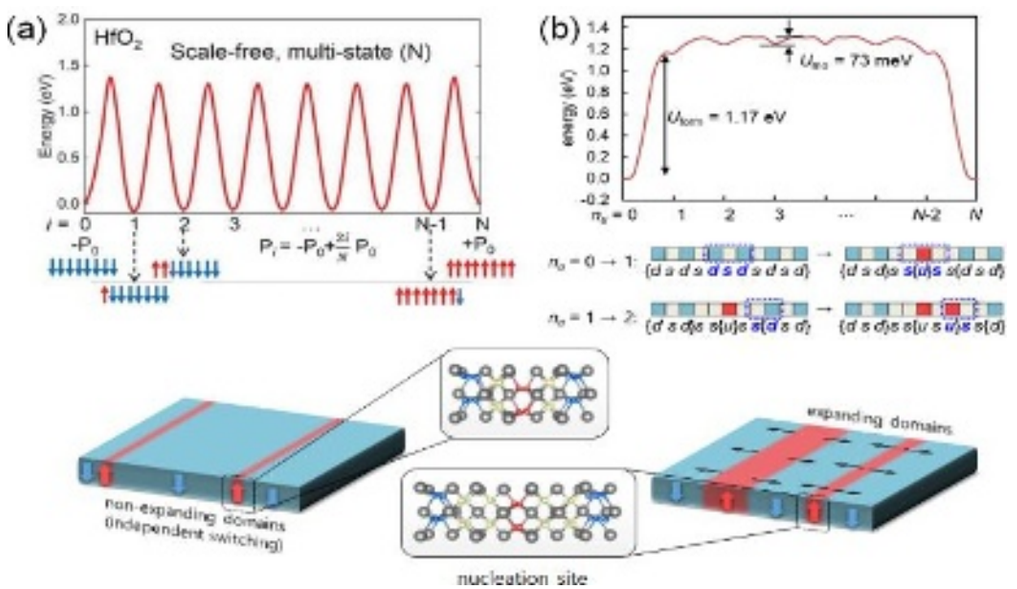



*Fig. 5 Relative energies of the two different ferroelectric switching scenarios: (a) non-expanding domains (independent switching) and (b) expanding domains. Schematics of the two switching scenarios are shown below. Figures adapted from [39] and [43].*

Theoretical studies suggest that DW dynamics and the polarization switching mechanism in $HfO_2$-based FEs can be markedly different from those in perovskite FEs. In particular, the energy barrier for the DW motion in $HfO_2$ via the most stable 180° DW is calculated to be more than an order of magnitude higher than its perovskite counterparts[42,39]. Lee *et al.*

pointed out that the polar domains in $HfO_2$ can be independently switchable (or nucleated) down to the ultimate limit[39], with a high energy barrier that is similar to that of the DW motion (Fig. 5a). While this suggests a potential use of $HfO_2$ for a novel ultra-dense memory[39] this also implies that the intrinsic polarization switching of $HfO_2$ films as a whole can be extremely inefficient. PFM measurements support this model, which showed about 100 times lower DW velocity compared to PZT[131]. According to this model, however, DW motion becomes practically impossible in $HfO_2$ FEs. The absence of DW motion within a grain would translate to an ultra-slow switching speed even for NLS mechanism, which would impose limitations on the applicability of $HfO_2$ in the emerging FE devices, including FeFETs and negative capacitance field-effect transistors (NCFETs). Meanwhile, Choe *et al*. pointed out that the high switching barrier in the proposed model is attributed to the structural change that reverses the quasi-chirality of the domains[43]. To find a low-barrier switching mechanism, they devised a tetragonal phase-like DW composed of 2-half-unit cells (two consecutive ivory-colored boxes in Fig. 5b), which leads to the same quasi-chiral symmetry within the neighboring domains. Such DW could significantly reduce the switching barrier, allowing for a rapid DW propagation in $HfO_2$. Moreover, as illustrated in Fig. 5b, it can be created by a new type of domain nucleation model involving 3-half-unit cells[43], which is calculated to be energetically preferred over the seemingly plausible half-unit cell nucleation. Together, these findings demonstrate that the fast nucleation and growth within a grain can be feasible through topological DWs in $HfO_2$, as has been hinted by indirect evidence in experiments[132,133,134,135,136,533]. Lattice mode analysis by Qi and Zhao has revealed several more chirality-preserving switching mechanisms via the topological DWs[38,122].

It is worth mentioning that an alternative FE switching mechanism, based on the intermediate o-(*Pbcm)* phase, also exists[13743]. In addition to a 35% increase in remanent polarization, an intriguing feature of this mechanism is its counterintuitive labeling of the polarization orientation[43], precisely opposite to the scenarios in Fig. 5, arising from the opposite O atom movement during FE switching. Much room remains for further studies regarding its role in the different signs of the piezoelectric coefficient[138,64], O migration [139,43,140], and DW growth[141,142].

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

The key challenges in DW physics of $HfO_2$ can be divided into theoretical and experimental challenges. Up until now, theoretical investigations are limited to neutral DWs having 180° and 90° DW angles. Considering the existence of complicated DWs in FE $HfO_2$, including tilted DWs[55] and charged DWs[130] in experiments, the family of topological DWs in $HfO_2$ is expected to be much richer than what is currently known. In addition, due to the high computational cost, previous first-principles calculations are mostly relying on small systems no larger than 8 unit cells (~ 1 $nm^3$). While such calculations can provide fundamental insights into DW physics, they cannot capture the realistic DW dynamics that involve collective and complex processes. A critical shortcoming, for example, is that the currently estimated $E_c$ from first principles is generally an order of magnitude higher than the experimental values[137,45]. There is no reliable first-principles estimate for the DW velocity in $HfO_2$ as well. The $E_c$ and DW velocity of $HfO_2$ should be quantitatively understood using large enough supercells (> 64 $nm^3$), as they are among the most important features affecting the performance of FE devices. In addition, understanding the effect of surfaces[143], interfaces[144], and defects[145] on the DW stability and dynamics is required. Utilization of large-scale density functional theory (DFT)[146,147], machine-learned force field (MLFF)[48,148], and effective lattice Hamiltonian approach[75] in FE $HfO_2$ is desired to gain deeper first-principles insights into the DW dynamics and $E_c$. This will also help set up macroscopic models for device-scale simulations, such as phase-field simulations[149,116] and TCAD, which require many fitting parameters that are generally not accessible to experiments.

Experimental access to the DW structure and their dynamics at the atomic level is difficult. In $HfO_2$-based FEs, their highly polycrystalline nature[150] with the <20 nm crystallite size and the mixed competing phases[16,151] add additional layers of complexity[119]. One of the most important requirements for accurate identification of DWs is the reliable imaging of oxygen atoms in doped $HfO_2$ along specific crystallographic orientations[43,130,56]. Given a range of theoretically discovered DWs[42,43,122], and with only a handful of observations[115,55,130,56], further experimental study with advanced microscopy is needed. Unfortunately, direct observation of DW dynamics in FE $HfO_2$ poses even greater

challenges. For example, piezoelectric force microscopy (PFM), the most widely used scanning probe microscopy (SPM) for dynamical studies, cannot provide real-time information on the DW motion at the atomic resolution[152]. Alternatively, *in situ* TEM typically requires special processing techniques, and it often does not represent the actual operating environment. Advances in the atomic-scale *in situ*/operando electron microscopy[153,139], together with *in situ* SPM[154], could enable the experimental confirmation of the unique functional properties of DWs in $HfO_2$ and further inspire the exploration of new DW physics.

**Concluding remarks**

The discovery of ferroelectricity in $HfO_2$ has not only triggered a resurgence of interest in FE devices, but it is stimulating the quest for a deeper fundamental understanding of their unconventional FE behavior. We are beginning to recognize the diversity and functionality of DWs in the $Pca2_1$ phase of $HfO_2$. We anticipate that new types of functional DWs and/or intriguing topological morphologies will be experimentally revealed in the near future. Other competing FE phases, including recently suggested *o*- ($Pnm2_1$)[151] and rhombohedral ($R3$ or $R3m$)[19] phases may also possess distinct types of DWs with various DW angles, where their DW structures remain largely unexplored. The fundamental insights obtained into the nature of DWs and their dynamics will offer a more rational design and engineering of emerging FE devices, further accelerating their development.

**4. Bulk Growth (Xianghan Xu, Fei-Ting Huang, Sang-Wook Cheong)**

**Status**

The challenge of quantum materials innovation comes with fabricating stable micro-devices with physics dominated by quantum mechanism, which has led to world-wide research efforts on functional properties of quantum materials. Likely, film forms will be used for those quantum material devices, but it is necessary to have bulk crystals to study intrinsic physical properties. In addition, there can also be applications using bulk crystals; for example, FE bulk crystals of $BaTiO_3$, $LiNbO_3$, and PMN-PT have been used for rectifiers, oscillators, and piezoelectric actuators. For the new generation of quantum materials,

investigating a workable bulk crystal growth technique is a fundamental step to push them from laboratories into the realm of massive industrial production and applications, and $HfO_2$ growth is one good example.

Being studied as a high-κ material that shows good compatibility with the Si-based micro-devices, the investigation of $HfO_2$ bulk single-crystal growth has never stopped. In 1966, A. B. Chase and Judith A. Osmer reported the growth of monoclinic $HfO_2$ single crystals with typical size 2 mm * 2 mm * 1 mm from a $PbF_2$ flux[155]. In 1970, R. Robert and C. Peter reported monoclinic $HfO_2$ crystals grown from a $Li_2O$-$MoO_3$ molten flux and hydrothermally from an $NH_4F$ solution, and needle-like or plate-like crystals were obtained[156]. In 2016, Victor et al. reported the growth of monoclinic $HfO_2$ single crystals using a reactive chemical vapor deposition with $CF_4$ as a transport agent[157]. The crystal plates show a typical size of around 2 centimeters. Besides, people also made attempts to get $HfO_2$ crystals in different room temperature phases by introducing dopants. F. Kadlec and P. Simon reported the growth of Yttrium-stabilized-hafnia (YSH) single crystals in cubic phase from melting with 20 mm dimension in diameter[158]. M. Matthew and K. Joseph reported a hydrothermal growth method of Yttrium, Neodymium, Holmium, and Erbium stabilized cubic hafnia single crystals having a maximum size of 0.25 mm[159]. Shunsuke et al. reported the skull melting growth of 20 mm size 17% Tb-doped cubic $HfO_2$ crystals[160]. Haihang et al. reported the growth of cubic $Hf_{0.86}Y_{0.13}Eu_{0.01}O_{1.93}$ single crystal with an optical floating zone equipped with high-power Xenon lamps[161]. Jin et al. reported the growth of Lutetium stabilized cubic $HfO_2$ single crystals with a typical dimension of 5 mm by a metal-assisted indirect arc heating method[162].

**Current and Future Challenges**

The polymorphic nature is the major difficulty in the growth of bulk $HfO_2$ in a certain desired phase. Typically, all the bulk single-crystal growth techniques involve an equilibrium crystallization of the thermodynamically most stable phase at the growth temperature and chemical environment, which doesn't encourage the growth of kinetically stabilized *o*-$HfO_2$ bulk crystals. However, in $HfO_2$ films, the relative energy of polymorphs and transformation kinetics between them have been found strongly depending on factors like doping[163,53,164,165,166], oxygen vacancies[28,167,168], stress/strain[169], cooling rate[170,171], and

surface energy[22]. Therefore, the synergetic interplay of some of those factors seems the right approach to search for kinetically stabilized phases in $HfO_2$ bulk materials.

For undoped $HfO_2$, the structure undergoes the monoclinic (*m*, $P2_1/c$), tetragonal (*t*, $P4_2$-/*nmc*), and cubic (*c*-*Fm*-*3m*) phases with elevated temperature. Attempting to quench undoped $HfO_2$ bulk crystals from the high temperature cubic phase results in the monoclinic phase at room temperature, which means the energy of kinetically stabilized phases remains high in undoped $HfO_2$. Inspired by the fact that introducing dopants such as $Zr^{4+}$, $Si^{4+}$, $Al^{3+}$, $La^{3+}$, $Gd^{3+}$, $Y^{3+}$ can facilitate the formation of kinetically stabilized phases in $HfO_2$ thin films, $Y^{3+}$ seems the most desirable dopant into bulk $HfO_2$ to achieve the kinetically stabilized phases for the following reasons. First, $Y^{3+}$ has relatively closer ionic radius to $Hf^{4+}$ than $La^{3+}$ and $Gd^{3+}$, which guarantees good solubility. Second, $Y^{3+}$ incorporation brings great structure tunability into bulk $HfO_2$. According to the equilibrium phase diagram of $Y_2O_3$-$HfO_2$ solid solution, introducing 20% Y atom can fully turn the room temperature phase into a fluorite-type cubic phase. In the contrary, though $Zr^{4+}$ also has good solubility in $HfO_2$, the room temperature phase of bulk $(Hf,Zr)O_2$ is always monoclinic, independent from concentrations. Moreover, the heterovalence doping of $Y^{3+}$ spontaneously introduces oxygen vacancies, which may favor the kinetically stabilized *o*-phase over the *m*-phase which has more oxygen coordination of Hf atoms.

Since the cubic phase has the most Yttrium solubility and appears at an extreme high temperature just below the melting point, to ensure the uniform Yttrium distribution, a crystallization directly from $HfO_2$:Y molten liquid would be ideal. The refractory nature of bulk $HfO_2$ makes its melting point extremely high (almost 3000 $^oC$). Even an Iridium crucible that is commonly used in Czochralski method cannot survive at such a high temperature. Nevertheless, a floating zone technique has the merit of being crucible-free that can overcome this limitation. The maximum output temperature of a floating zone furnace strongly depends on the heating elements and optics. The conventional floating zone furnace typically adopts a "halogen lamps + concave mirrors" setup, and the maximum temperature of around 2200 $^oC$ is insufficient to melt bulk $HfO_2$. Remarkably, the laser floating zone model commercialized in 2011 adopts focused high-power diode-based laser beams as heating elements, which enhances the maximum heating

temperature[172]. Moreover, the well-focused laser beams create a large temperature gradient of around 150°C/mm at the solidification interface, which is ~5 times larger than that of a conventional floating zone furnace. For the growth of bulk $HfO_2$ in kinetically stabilized phases, this sharp temperature gradient facilitates rapid cooling after crystallization, which prevents undesirable Yttrium diffusion and phase separation.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

In 2021, Xianghan et al. reported the growth of $HfO_2$:Y bulk crystals with various Y dopant concentrations by a laser floating zone method[24]. XRD pattern of ground crystals indicates the existence of kinetically stabilized *o*-phases, which are not found in the equilibrium $Y_2O_3$-$HfO_2$ phase diagram. Clear hysteresis P-E loop obtained on polished 12% $HfO_2$:Y crystals confirms the bulk ferroelectricity and electron diffraction study unveils the non-centrosymmetric *Pbc*$2_1$ (*o*-FE) space group as the origin of FE polarization in 12% $HfO_2$:Y single crystals. The existence of a *Pbca* (*o*-AP) *o*-phase with an antipolar structure is also evidenced in 8% to 11% $HfO_2$:Y crystals. Interestingly, FE and antipolar *o*-phases only exist in as-grown crystals, which endure a relatively rapid cooling from the laser floating zone growth. Both *o*-structures remain stable at room temperature and can be transformed into a mixture of thermodynamically stabilized cubic and monoclinic phases after being annealed at 1600°C for days, as displayed in Fig. 6(a-b). The DFT calculation result implies that, instead of the lowest thermodynamic energy, the smallest energy barrier of the transition from cubic into *o*-FE structure plays a critical role in the stabilization of the ferroelectric *o*-phase, which explains why the formation of *o*-phases is preferred by rapid cooling.

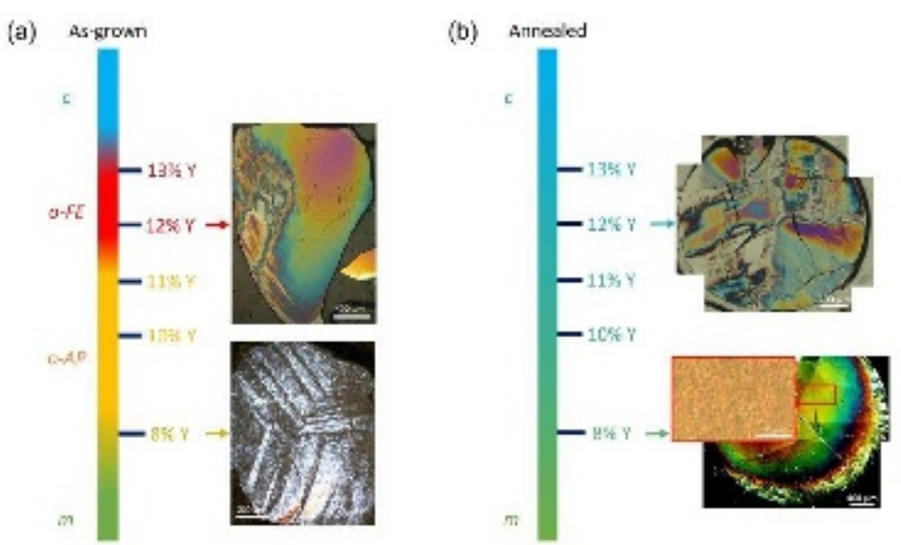


*Fig. 6 The phase diagram of $HfO_2$:Y bulk single crystals with different Y concentrations and thermal histories identifies four main phases, including the room temperature monoclinic (m) $P2_1/c$ phase, the high-temperature cubic (c) Fm-3m phases, the antipolar orthorhombic Pbca (o-AP) and the ferroelectric orthorhombic $Pbc2_1$ (o-FE) phases. The insets show corresponding transmission polarized-light microscope images taken on polished cross-section disks of the crystal rods.* ***(a)*** *represents the as-grown (rapidly cooled) single crystals, and* ***(b)*** *shows the 1600°C annealed single crystals. As grown 12% $HfO_2$:Y belongs to the pure o-FE phase. The color contrasts, and fine features correspond to distinct crisscrosses of tweed domains at the outer part and single orthorhombic domain at the center of the crystal boule. As-grown 8% $HfO_2$:Y consists of the majority o-AP phase showing large 120°-type twin features due to the presence of different choices of cell-doubling. The mixed phases contribute to the complex color contrasts and local features in crystals after annealing.*

Since the bulk single crystal gets rid of the influence of substrate materials, it provides great opportunities for investigating the intrinsic optical properties. In 2022, Shiyu et al. performed the Raman and infrared spectra on the $HfO_2$:Y bulk single crystals in cubic, polar *o*-, antipolar *o*-, and *m*-phases[54]. The experimental data are highly consistent with the theoretical calculations, which introduces the phonon mode analysis into $HfO_2$ based system. Moreover, some of $HfO_2$ polymorphs show significant structure similarity, adding difficulty in distinguishing them by conventional diffraction methods, but this work proves that the phonon spectra could work as a supplementary method in characterizing the polymorphs in $HfO_2$-based materials by establishing a spectroscopic fingerprint for several different phases of $HfO_2$.

**Concluding remarks**

The successful growth of $HfO_2$:Y single crystals in kinetically stabilized *o*-phases also opens up various new experimental directions in the understanding of exotic ferroelectricity

in this material. In 2020, Hyun-Jae et al. proposed a localized polarization model in ferroelectric $HfO_2$ based on their calculations[15]. Therefore, experimental investigation of the possible flat phonon band is highly desired. The ferroelectric $HfO_2$:Y single crystals with a typical mass around several grams make the inelastic neutron scattering study of the phonon dispersion achievable. Considering the reported ferroelectric Y:$HfO_2$ bulk crystal and thickness-independent ferroelectricity in Y:$HfO_2$ films[217], a natural question would be: why Yttrium? Compared to other popular dopants in ferroelectric $HfO_2$ films, such as $Si^{4+}$ and $Al^{3+}$, the radius of $Y^{3+}$ is much closer to $Hf^{4+}$, which ensures good solubility in the bulk limit. That could be the reason why Y-doped ferroelectric $HfO_2$ samples tend to show minimized size dependence. On the other hand, this radius similarity may also bring a side effect, which is a relatively smaller orthorhombic distortion magnitude in Y:$HfO_2$. Consequentially, the reported ferroelectric polarization of bulk Y:$HfO_2$ and 1-μm-thick Y:$HfO_2$ films are 6 μC/cm$^2$ and 15 μC/cm$^2$, respectively, which is smaller than the reported value in ferroelectric $HfO_2$ films with rare earth dopants having a larger radius, for example, 40 μC/cm$^2$ in La:$HfO_2$.[532] In the future investigation of size-independent ferroelectricity in $HfO_2$-based materials, refinements of growth and annealing techniques and parameters to achieve a higher polarization in Y:$HfO_2$ is desired. Moreover, based on the discussion above, rare earth ions with a similar radius with $Hf^{4+}$, such as $Ho^{3+}$-$Lu^{3+}$, are also promising dopants in the stabilization of size-independence ferroelectricity in $HfO_2$-based materials.

Last but not least, Yttrium-stabilized Zirconia (YSZ) is known to be a famous ionic conductor material due to the excellent Yttrium mobility at high temperature, and it has been widely used as thermal barrier coating layer material for gas turbine engines and the lining materials for high-temperature furnaces[173]. A similar study of the ionic conducting performance of bulk Yttrium-stabilized Hafnia (YSH) in the high-temperature regime may extend the industrial application of $HfO_2$-based materials into new realms.

**Acknowledgment**

This work was supported by the center for Quantum Materials Synthesis (cQMS), funded by the Gordon and Betty Moore Foundation's EPiQS initiative through grant GBMF10104, and by Rutgers University.

## 5. Thin Film Growth

### a. Metal-organic chemical vapor deposition (Takahisa Shiraishi)

#### Status

The crystalline phase-controlled $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-based films are known to exhibit excellent ferroelectricity/antiferroelectricity even at a nanometer scale thickness and have been actively studied as potential candidates for applications to next-generation FE/AFE devices, such as FeRAMs, FeFETs, ferroelectric tunnel junctions (FTJs), supercapacitors, etc. Many research studies revealed that the origin of FE and AFE behaviors is several metastable phases with *o*-, *t*-, or *r*- symmetries. In addition, it was demonstrated that the stability of this crystalline phase strongly depends on the chemical compositions (doping concentration, ionic radius, valence state, and oxygen vacancy) and the structural characterizations (thickness, grain size, thermal and epitaxial strains, film/substrate interface, crystallographic orientation, and layered structure) of the films. Research has also been done to address several challenges in electrical properties, such as high $E_c$, low fatigue cycles, and weak $P_r$. Most efforts have been pursued on the materials side. On the other hand, given the continued miniaturization of FE/AFE devices and the current trend towards nanoscale electronics, it is necessary to develop deposition techniques that can adequately control the above factors affecting phase stability in the nanoscale film thickness range.

Metal-organic chemical vapor deposition (MOCVD) is still used today to produce high-*k* dielectric ultrathin films based on $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$. This is due to the good controllability of film composition and film thickness. In addition, MOCVD is suitable for uniform deposition not only on large-area Si wafer but also on substrates with three-dimensional shapes such as deep trench. This feature is very advantageous from the viewpoint of manufacturing next-generation FE/AFE devices. MOCVD is one of the effective approaches for designing $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-based FEs/AFEs in the ultrathin region[174,175], but the understanding of the crystal growth science for realizing these films in MOCVD is still an open question. In addition, it must be thoroughly studied the deposition process to exploit the advantage of MOCVD. This section focuses on techniques for controlling the

structural properties of $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-based FEs/AFEs via MOCVD, and some related research challenges are discussed below.

**Current and future challenges**

***Epitaxial growth***

Since the polarization axis differs for each metastable phase, it is critically important to control the crystallographic orientation of the $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-based films in order to fully exhibit ferroelectricity and antiferroelectricity. In particular, an epitaxial growth technique, so-called metal-organic vapor phase epitaxy (MOVPE), is preferred for developing a fundamental understanding of growth mechanism, phase stability, doping and strain effects, domain structure and its switching behavior, electrical properties, etc. However, a comprehensive understanding of the growth phase diagram and the process window for each metastable phase is lacking. In addition, the effects of organometallic precursors and deposition conditions on the crystal growth of $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-based FEs/AFEs remain to be studied in detail. Moreover, lowering the thermal budget required for film formation is also an important challenge, enabling the reduction of thermal damage during device manufacturing. Therefore, an understanding of the epitaxial growth process is required at the fundamental level throughout detailed studies of precursor adsorption, diffusion on the underlying electrode layer, nucleation, and growth rate as a function of deposition conditions via theoretical and experimental approaches focusing on the metastable phase. Another key to achieving orientation control is the selection of an underlying electrode layer, which promotes the oriented growth of the metastable phase. For example, indium tin oxide and lanthanum strontium manganite have been paid attention as epitaxial electrode layers to support the formation of orthorhombic and rhombohedral phases, respectively. The deposition of these epilayers by MOVPE is an interesting topic for the simplification of manufacturing processes of FE/AFE capacitors.

***Pulsed-MOCVD***

Layered structures (e.g., bilayer, multilayer, and superlattice) composed of $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-based nanolayers are one of the unique approaches to improve dielectric, FE, and AFE properties, which can significantly enhance various device performances such as

endurance, fatigue recovery ability, storage capacity, etc. It is also possible to design the functions by combining multiple electrical characteristics. In the case of MOCVD, the layered structures can be achieved by introducing a pulsed deposition system. This system allows alternate delivery of each precursor onto the substrate, and the cycle is repeated to form layered structures. At that time, it is necessary to precisely control the composition of each layer. Until now, $HfO_2/ZrO_2$, $HfO_2$-based/$ZrO_2$-based, and FE-$(Hf,Zr)O_2$/AFE-$(Hf,Zr)O_2$ have been studied. The next challenge of pulsed-MOCVD is multi-componentization, such as $HfO_2/ZrO_2/CeO_2$. The interesting topic is the control of constituent phases and electrical properties by utilizing the strain induced at the interface between layers. It is known that the piezoelectric response of superlattice structure is larger than that of film form. Since there has not been much research aimed at piezoelectric applications of $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-based ferroelectrics, the development of layered structures opens up new possibilities for these materials. However, an understanding of the synergistic effect of each layer on phase stability and electrical properties is not fully available. In addition, this effect is highly dependent on the layer thickness, which is controlled by the supply time of each precursor. Tuning of the layered structure as a function of pulsed deposition system parameters is, therefore, essential for elucidating synergistic effects through microstructural analyses focused on interface conditions, polarization states, and defects.

***High step coverage***

Three-dimensional capacitors based on deep trench structures are widely used in ferroelectric memory devices. Adaptation of $HfO_2$-based FE ultrathin films to this capacitor could make a breakthrough in the miniaturization of trench patterns and high aspect ratio. Polakowski et al. reported a $P_r$ value per projected area of 152 μC/cm$^2$ in TiN/Al:$HfO_2$/TiN trench-type capacitor[176]. Recently, FinFET with $HfO_2$-based FEs has also been paid attention to as a three-dimensional capacitor. In the case of the fin field-effect transistor (FinFET), it is required to uniformly cover the elongated fin patterns with an ultrathin film. So far, the three-dimensional capacitors with $HfO_2$-based FEs have been achieved only by ALD. Although MOCVD has great potential as a manufacturing technique for such capacitors, several challenges remain to be addressed. One is the formation of metastable

phases on the substrate with three-dimensional shape. This challenge requires an exploration of chemical composition to intrinsically improve the stability of the metastable phases. Another is the realization of high step coverage of the $HfO_2$-based ultrathin films and top/bottom electrodes. Precise control of the deposition conditions (e.g., the supply rate of sources, deposition temperature, and pulse sequence) is required to uniformly cover the trenches and fins. Understanding the convection of source gas within the chamber via fluid analysis helps establish the process window. The future challenge is the deposition on the metal substrate with various shapes. Since metal substrates are excellent in workability, they are easy to apply to FE devices with a three-dimensional structure. It is also expected to develop into devices that take advantage of the flexibility of metal substrate.

**Concluding remarks**

MOCVD is an important deposition technique impacting the ever-developing $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-based FEs/AFEs field. This is because it yields unique results, such as excellent controllability of film thickness and chemical composition, design of the layered structure and electrical properties, and high step coverage. In particular, MOVPE helps to better understand the effects of doping, film thickness, strain, and crystallographic orientation on phase stability, enabling full exploitation of ferroelectric/antiferroelectric properties. However, the current situation is that the use in this material field has not progressed yet. With a detailed understanding of the fundamental factors such as deposition mechanism, growth phase diagram, process window, and pulsed system effect, MOCVD will give new avenues for next-generation FE/AFE devices equipped with $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-based ultrathin films.

**b. Chemical Solution Deposition (Hiroshi Uchida)**

**Status**

Solution-based techniques have been used for several years for manufacturing FE thin films because of their technical advantages in designing simple and versatile film-deposition processes. The term “chemical solution process (CSD)” include some different type of solution-based processes for thin film deposition, such as sol-gel utilizing hydrolysis and polycondensation of metal alkoxides, metal-organic decomposition (MOD) using resources

of organic-acid salts, and other solution-based processes using various chemicals ( β-diketonates, carbonylates, inorganic salts, etc.) as starting materials. These processes generally involve several simple steps, i.e., coating the precursor solution on a substrate, drying or pyrolyzing the solution to form a precursor gel film (amorphous), and annealing the gel film for crystallization. We argue that the process flow of CSD is compatible with chemical engineering, thus, favorable for industrial mass production such as a large-area film deposition on flat panel substrates.

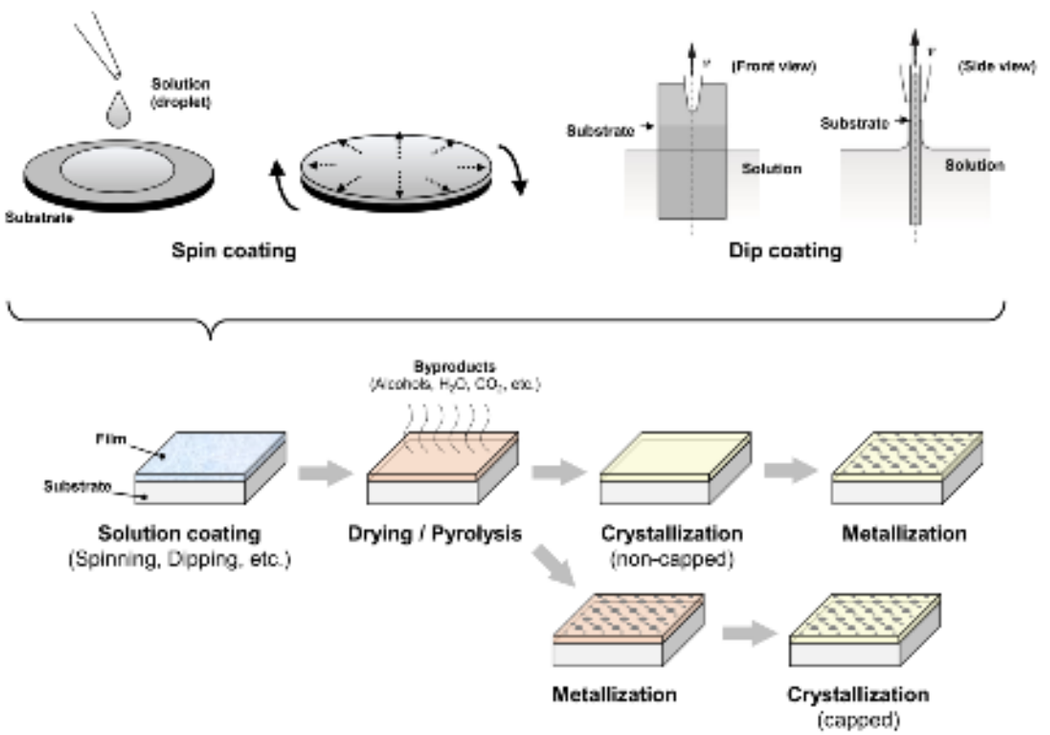



*Fig. 7 Schematic image of chemical solution deposition. Process flows with non-capped (i.e., metallization after crystallization) and capped (i.e., metallization before crystallization) manners were shown, respectively.*

The CSD process for FE thin films has been used for almost forty years, mainly for perovskite-type ferroelectric materials such as $Pb(Zr,Ti)O_3$[177,178], $BiFeO_3$[179,180], and layered-perovskites.[181,182] The research and development R&D) of CSD-derived ferroelectric films has been diverse, i.e., for processing routes and material properties of

film as well as for the circuit integration in miniaturized components (such as FE capacitors and FeFETs) and their circuit performances. The main targets of such research are non-volatile memory devices, piezoelectric sensors/actuators, and their advanced combinations, i.e., piezoMEMS, for commercial use. Due to this R&D, several FE devices have been commercialized and are available in our daily life. The research has also yielded commercial-grade equipment and precursor solutions for the CSD of perovskite-type FE materials.

Research on CSD-derived FE films recently has shifted to non-perovskite fluorite-type films since the finding of ferroelectricity in $HfO_2$-based solid solution systems.[53,164] The first report by Starschich et al.[183] on Y-doped $HfO_2$ films prepared by the hybrid-type CSD route presented the film's ferroelectricity (with remanent polarization of >13 $\mu C/cm^2$) together with their "wake-up" behavior and piezoelectric response. This research was extended to doped $HfO_2$ with various dopant elements (e.g., lanthanides, transition metals, and alkaline metals), as well as solid solution systems such as HZO[74,184,185] and $HfO_2$-$CeO_2$ (HCO).[186] The CSD process supports the research on $HfO_2$-based FE films significantly because it is compatible with multi-component materials, enabling systematic survey on solid solution systems in the manner of combinatorial chemistry. The process mechanism of CSD has also been extensively investigated because solution-derived precursor films (amorphous) exhibit unique crystallization behavior to form the FE *o*-phase, which is somewhat different from the precursor films obtained from vapor deposition processes such as ALD, pulsed laser deposition (PLD) and sputtering.[74,184] CSD processes has been used to fabricate FE circuits such as FeFETs or ferroelectric gate transistors (FGTs) in which FE $HfO_2$-based films are used as gate insulators.[187,188]

**Current and future challenges**

Combinatorial research on doped $HfO_2$ has involved a variety of dopant elements ($Y^{3+}$, $La^{3+}$, $Nd^{3+}$, $Sm^{3+}$, $Er^{3+}$, $Yb^{3+}$, $Al^{3+}$, $Ga^{3+}$, $In^{3+}$, $Mg^{2+}$, $Sr^{2+}$, $Ba^{2+}$, $Co^{2+}$, $Ni^{2+}$ and $Ca^{2+}$[189,190,191192193]) to systematically organize the effect of dopant species on phase-formation behavior and FE properties. CSD be a good candidate as a combinatorial process based on chemical solution for material research on doped $HfO_2$ to survey the optimized composition of multi-component films in which the chemical composition of the resulting

films can be easily controlled by regulating the species and concentrations of solutes in the precursor solution. Research on doped $HfO_2$ will be extended to "co-doped" systems that include two or more dopant species, such as Y-doped HZO,[194] for addressing future challenges, i.e., stabilizing the FE $HfO_2$ phase, enhancing the $P_r$ or $P_s$, and controlling their wake-up (or fatigue) behavior.

The crystallization mechanism of CSD-derived $HfO_2$ films has been extensively investigated because they can be subjected to the effects of any process factor (e.g., residual stress caused by byproduct removal and organic or carbon impurities included in the precursor gel films) compared with vapor deposition processes. For example, reports indicated that CSD-derived $HfO_2$-$ZrO_2$ films tend to exhibit optimum composition with the $ZrO_2$-rich region[74,184], which is somewhat different from $HfO_2$:$ZrO_2$ = 0.5:0.5 for ALD-derived films[164]; it can occur due to in-plane tensile stress generated by the pyrolysis or crystallization process. The mechanism of phase formation in CSD-derived $HfO_2$-$ZrO_2$ films is also controlled due to the conditions of pyrolysis and crystallization (i.e., temperature, atmosphere, and pressure[185,184,194]), which can be more significant than vapor deposition processes because of the presence of hydrocarbon impurities. Also, systematic data for the crystallization mechanism of doped $HfO_2$ films are reported in recent works[189,193192], which discussed the thermal decomposition behavior of the precursor solutions to form final products based on thermal analysis. Comprehensive approaches will be considered for solving the problems related to process factors, i.e., designing starting chemicals (alkoxides, β-diketonates, organic acid salts, etc.) and solvents that enable complete removal or byproducts from the precursor films without residual stress.

The microfabrication process of FeFETs would be one issue of great importance for R&D of ferroelectric thin films. In the most recent studies, CSD is related to process flows of FeFETs in which the CSD-derived films of FEs (Y-doped HZO[194] and HCO[188] and ITO were used as the ferroelectric gate and oxide channel layers, respectively. They exhibited on/off current ratios of $10^6$~$10^7$ and memory windows with hysteresis loops of $I_{DS}$-$V_{GS}$ curves. The $HfO_2$-based FeFETs were also integrated with paraelectric capacitors to form ferroelectric-gate controlled variable capacitors (Fe-V cap). For advancement to FeFETs with high-density or large-scale integration, the degree of integration and reliability of gate

operation will be critical issues for these applications, which can be achieved using the process mechanism of CSD as mentioned above.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

CSD will be used continuously for material research on $HfO_2$-based FE films in the future, especially for combinatorial surveys on multicomponent systems such as a "co-doped $HfO_2$", owing to its flexible tunability during chemical composition. Almost all metals of alkaline, alkaline-earth, transition, and lanthanoid will be commercially available for such research as starting chemicals of these elements have been delivered for commercial use. One critical issue with the survey research is the concept of material models, i.e., how to choose the species of dopant elements for the research targets (e.g., phase stability and polarization). Combination with any sophisticated approaches through theoretical calculation (such as a DFT calculation) or statistical analysis (such as a mechanical learning algorithm)[27,28,48] will assist greatly in preparing material models.

Also, to establish the position of CSD processes for commercial use, their essential problems related to byproducts or impurities must be overcome to maintain the reliability of circuit operation on fully integrated ferroelectric capacitors or FeFETs. The process design for the complete removal of organic species from precursor films (preferably before the crystallization step) without residual stress will be necessary furthermore for developing commercial-grade CSD processes. Although optimizing the process parameters for pyrolysis or crystallization is rightly an important approach for them, as clarified in previous research, other innovative actions, e.g., using designed chemicals (alkoxides or coordinate compounds with dissociable functional groups or ligands, etc.) and solvents (liquid media suitable for byproduct extraction including supercritical alcohol or $CO_2$ fluids,[195] etc.) for preparing the precursor solution of CSD, are also expected strongly.

**Concluding Remarks**

CSD has high compatibility with various situations of material synthesis, e.g., from lab-scale sample preparation for combinatorial surveys to the manufacturing process of FE components or devices for commercial use. It will be used differently compared with its technological counterparts, i.e., vapor deposition techniques such as ALD, PLD, and

sputtering because it has unique advantages (tunability of chemical composition, large-area deposition, process simplicity, cost, etc.) and problems (impurity, residual stress, step coverage, etc.), which are obviously different from those of the vapor deposition. Especially, R&D for multi-component $HfO_2$ systems such as co-doped $HfO_2$ ferroelectric films is one important role of the CSD process because it extends to other fluorite systems like multicomponent $ZrO_2$ or $CeO_2$ systems, which will contribute greatly to clarifying essential mechanism of ferroelectricity in fluorite systems.

**c. Pulsed laser depositon (Florencio Sánchez/Ignasi Fina)**

**Status**

Research of FE $HfO_2$ pivots around CMOS-compatible polycrystalline films. Pulsed laser deposition (PLD) is scarcely used to grow doped $HfO_2$ polycrystalline films[196,197] even though the FE phase can be obtained with a low thermal budget[198]. Commercial PLD set-ups allow large-area deposition on several inches wafers, but PLD is not suitable for 3D integration and thus does not compete with ALD. Instead, PLD is well suited for growing epitaxial films, which can be model systems for a better understanding of properties and prototyping devices.

Epitaxial growth of FE $HfO_2$ by PLD is generally performed at a substrate temperature around 700-800 °C and oxygen pressure around 0.01-0.1 mbar, without an annealing process[12,199,200,19,201,202]. PLD is characterized by a very high instantaneous supersaturation and extremely fast crystallization after each laser pulse. This reduces the probability of chemical segregation and formation of secondary phases compared to other techniques.

Yttria-stabilized zirconia (YSZ) fluorite single crystals were first used as a substrate for epitaxial stabilization of the *o*-phase, usually on indium-tin oxide (ITO) electrodes. The doped $HfO_2$ films replicate the orientation of the YSZ substrate, (001), (110) or (111)[199,203,204]. Perovskite substrates, in particular $SrTiO_3$(001) buffered with $La_{0.67}Sr_{0.33}MnO_3$ (LSMO) electrodes, are also used to grow doped $HfO_2$(111) epitaxial films[12,200,19,205,206,207]. The FE phase stabilized epitaxially on LSMO is claimed to be rhombohedral[19] or orthorhombic[200,12] . In-plane and out-of-plane orientation can be

modified by using other substrate orientations[208,209,210,60]. Stress engineering allows control of the phase formed, and films on LSMO buffered scandate substrates are almost pure orthorhombic and have a high $P_r$ of around 25 μC/cm[2211]. Furthermore, $HfO_2$ films can be epitaxially integrated on Si(001) using buffer layers[212,213,214,215]. The $E_C$ of epitaxial films, unlike polycrystalline films, generally scales with thickness (t) according to the $E_c \propto t^{-2/3}$ dependence[12,201]. PLD-grown epitaxial films rarely exhibit a wake-up effect, and some films present endurance of up to $10^{11}$ cycles[12,216]. Retention is generally very high, and the retention - endurance dilemma that polycrystalline films show is not present[216].

Polycrystalline or epitaxial doped $HfO_2$ films have also been grown at room temperature by PLD or sputtering, and the FE phase is formed by annealing[217]. Remarkably, polarization is high in films up to 1 μm thick, while polarization generally vanishes in other polycrystalline or epitaxial films thicker than a few tens of nanometers[217]. In this case, $E_c$ does not show thickness dependence.

The PLD plasma under low pressure is extremely energetic and can degrade crystal growth. Deposition in a mixed atmosphere of Ar and $O_2$ has made it possible to decouple plasma energy and oxidation conditions, and a great improvement of the polarization is obtained in low oxidation conditions (Fig. 8)[218]. On the other hand, lattice strain seems to be less relevant than in conventional FEs. Free-standing epitaxial membranes have been obtained by chemical etching of the LSMO electrode[219]. After etching, strain relaxes, and the (111) out-of-plane spacing of the initial rhombohedral unit cell reduces, resulting in an *o*- unit cell. Membrane bending does not affect the polarization, consistent with measurements of polycrystalline $HfO_2$-based membranes.

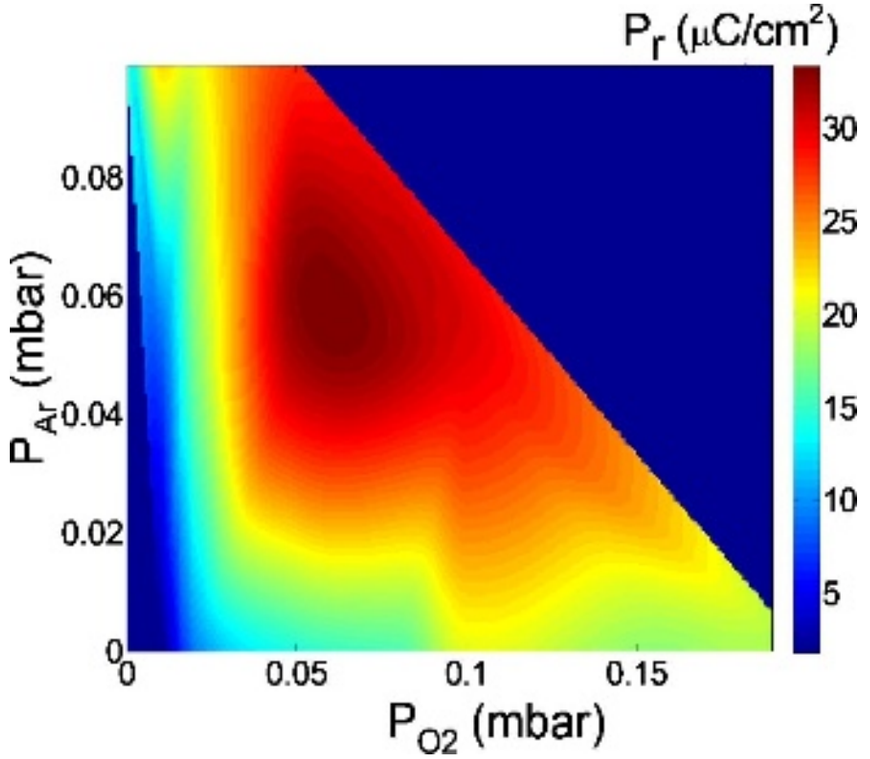



*Fig. 8 Color map of $P_r$ as a function of argon ($P_{Ar}$) and oxygen ($P_{O2}$) pressure for $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$(111) films deposited under a mixed Ar/$O_2$ atmosphere. Adapted from ref. [218].*

**Current and future challenges**

As mentioned, the polarization is improved in films grown by PLD under low oxidation conditions. However, the impact of the expected oxygen vacancies on the microstructure and important properties such as reliability and switching mechanisms remains to be determined. On the other hand, the balance between thermodynamics and kinetics, critical in the synthesis of polycrystalline films[220], is almost unexplored in PLD films, and only the variation of the deposition temperature has been explored[201]. Very high polarization of about 50 μC/cm$^2$ has been measured in epitaxial Y:$HfO_2$(111) films on LSMO/STO(110)[60], which is much higher than the 30-32 μC/cm$^2$ expected for pure orthorhombic films (111) oriented. It has been argued[221] that the measured polarization could contain extrinsic contributions related to oxygen migration as visualized by STEM characterization[139]. On the other hand, epitaxial HZO(111) films on STO(110)[209] or scandate[211] substrates or on STO(001) using low oxidation deposition conditions[218] are almost free of parasitic phases, and its polarization is around 30 μC/cm$^2$.

Lattice strain greatly affects the polarization of perovskite ferroelectrics, but its impact on the ferroelectric properties of $HfO_2$ is unclear. It is difficult to separate the effects of lattice strain from other factors, particularly the *o*-phase fraction. The $P_r$ of epitaxial films increases with the presence of the *o*-phase, which is controlled by varying the oxygen pressure during the growth, the thickness, or the substrate. In addition, the $P_r$ of epitaxial films on LSMO tends to increase with decreasing out-of-plane lattice parameters, which might indicate the presence of strain effects[12]. However, $P_r$ does not change with bending in flexible epitaxial $HfO_2$ membranes[219], although this latter result is not conclusive due to the limited explored strain range.

It is unknown why the *o*-phase is stable in films hundreds of nanometer thick, prepared at room temperature by PLD or sputtering, and crystallized by annealing[217]. The contribution of surface energy is greater in films with small grains and non-columnar growth. Indeed, $E_C$ of films prepared by solid-phase epitaxy or polycrystalline films prepared by other methods shows little thickness dependence[217], while it decreases with thickness in epitaxial films prepared by conventional PLD[12,201]. It is also suggested[217] that the use of Y or another rare earth as a dopant is essential, but the exact mechanism remains to be understood.

Wake-up in polycrystalline $HfO_2$ films is believed to be caused by redistribution of oxygen vacancies and/or *t*- to *o*-phase transformation. It is dependent on doping (atom and concentration), but there is a scattering of results for a particular composition. Wake-up in $HfO_2$ is not yet well understood, and epitaxial films could be a convenient model system to investigate it. However, epitaxial films prepared by PLD show little or no wake-up effect. It would be of interest to introduce oxygen vacancies or use alternative electrodes with the aim of generating wake-up to obtain information through the correlation with a well-controlled microstructure.

Fatigue is recurrently observed in epitaxial $HfO_2$ films, and minimizing it is a primary objective. In ferroelectric perovskites, the replacement of metallic electrodes by conducting oxides allowed a large reduction of fatigue[222]. $HfO_2$-based full epitaxial oxide capacitors have not yet been investigated. On the other hand, (111) oriented $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ epitaxial films show less fatigue[223] and faster switching[224] with the presence of a *m*-phase than almost pure *o*- films. It would be of interest to evaluate fatigue and other functional

properties of epitaxial films that have other orientations, as well as monocrystalline films (without crystal variants).

Ultra-thin layers are used in tunnel junctions and nanolaminates. The thickness must be ideally homogeneous and controlled with atomic precision. These requirements cannot be met with polycrystalline samples. Epitaxial films may be flatter, but control of thickness at the sub-unit cell scale and over large areas is not yet achieved. In addition, the sharper interfaces produced by epitaxial films can be advantageous to understand device response in ferroelectric capacitors or transistors.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

PLD chambers in clusters that include an X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy chamber for characterization without air exposure are available. These can be useful to analyze the formation and distribution of oxygen vacancies and redox processes occurring when a top electrode is deposited. On the other hand, the control of oxygen vacancies in film prepared by PLD under mixed $Ar/O_2$ atmosphere[218] can help to determine the impact of vacancies on wake-up and fatigue. Epitaxial growth of LSMO or other conductive oxides, including ITO or other oxides with diverse functionality (ferroelectricity, ferromagnetism, etc.) on $HfO_2$ can also be of great interest to determine the possibility of improving endurance or investigating multifunctional properties in full epitaxial capacitors.

Growth rate directly affects the ratio between thermodynamics and kinetics, but its influence on *o*-phase stabilization in PLD-grown films has not been investigated. Furthermore, PLD growth is pulsed, and both instantaneous (thickness/laser pulse) and average (thickness/second) growth rate can introduce kinetic limitations.

Strain effects on polarization are not observed in epitaxial HZO(111) membranes upon bending. Another membrane orientation, particularly (001), could perhaps be more sensitive to bending. On the other hand, stabilization of the *o*-phase in epitaxial $HfO_2$/LSMO bilayers on $Pb(Mg,Nb)O_3$-$PbTiO_3$ (PMN-PT) or other piezo substrates would allow active control of strain. PMN-PT, with a lattice parameter similar to that of some scandate substrates, is expected to be a suitable substrate. The impact of crystalline orientation determined by substrate orientation on functional properties beyond

ferroelectric polarization should also help to the better understanding of properties. On the other hand, comprehensive electrical measurements could get insight into the possible coexistence of intrinsic polarization and extrinsic polarization related to oxygen migration[60,139].

Whether the robust ferroelectricity in films around 1 μm thick is caused by the dopant atom or by the particular microstructure of the films needs to be determined. Determining the thickness effects in $HfO_2$ films grown by conventional epitaxy and doped with Y and other rare earth elements would be relevant to discern whether the orthorhombic phase is indeed much more stable with a rare earth dopant. On the other hand, detailed microstructural characterization of a series of films with varied dependence of polarization with thickness could provide clues on the causes and suggest new growth strategies to achieve ferroelectricity in thick films prepared by other deposition techniques.

One virtue of FE $HfO_2$ is its robustness at the ultrathin limit, but precise control at such low thicknesses is difficult. PLD can be combined with reflection high-energy electron diffraction (RHEED) to monitor crystallinity, roughness, and formed phases, and even control of thickness with sub-unit cell accuracy in the case that epitaxial growth mode is layer-by-layer. Some HZO epitaxial films exhibit streaky RHEED pattern[225]. RHEED intensity oscillations, not yet reported, would allow unprecedented thickness control for ultrathin $HfO_2$ layers.

**Concluding remarks**

PLD has been demonstrated to be a highly effective technique for the epitaxial growth of ferroelectric $HfO_2$ with high homogeneity, flat surfaces and interfaces, and excellent functional properties (Fig. 9). Almost FE phase pure films can be obtained by epitaxial stress engineering or by deposition under a mixture of inert Ar and $O_2$ to induce oxygen vacancies. Wake-up is very low or null, and endurance up to $10^{11}$ cycles is limited by fatigue. Fatigue in full-oxide epitaxial capacitors remains to be investigated. Films hundreds of nanometers thick, grown at room temperature and crystallized by annealing, show high polarization.

The causes of this robustness are not determined. Strain effects on the polarization of $HfO_2$ are neither obvious nor discriminated from other factors. Advances in the fabrication of epitaxial membranes and stabilization of the ferroelectric phase on piezoelectric substrates could provide relevant information. RHEED-assisted PLD growth, rarely used to date for ferroelectric $HfO_2$, could be used to grow highly homogeneous epitaxial orthorhombic films with the precise control of thickness needed in tunnel junctions and nanolaminates.

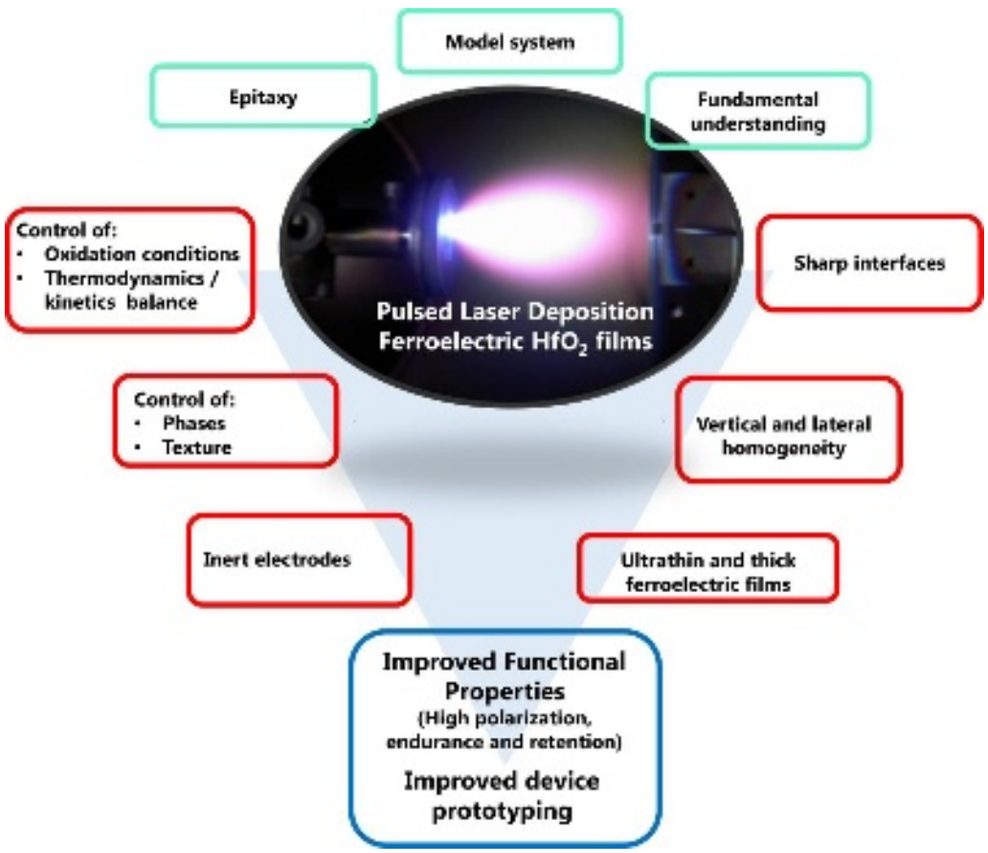



*Fig. 9 Summary of current research and future challenges on the investigation of ferroelectric $HfO_2$ films grown by pulsed laser deposition.*

## Acknowledgments

Financial support from the Spanish Ministry of Science and Innovation (10.13039/501100011033), through the Severo Ochoa FUNFUTURE (project CEX2019-000917-S funded by MCIN/AEI), project TED2021-130453B-C21 funded by MCIN/AEI and European Union NextGenerationEU/PRTR, and projects PID2020-112548RB-I00 and

PID2019-107727RB-I00 funded by MCIN/AEI, and from Generalitat de Catalunya (2021 SGR 00804), is acknowledged.

**d. Atomic Layer Deposition (Min Hyuk Park/Taegyu Kwon/Younghwan Lee)**

**Status**

The discovery of ferroelectricity in Si:HfO-$_2$ has attracted massive interest from researchers and industries to solve the longstanding challenges in FE-based memory applications, such as the 130 nm size limit in technology nodes and poor complementary metal-oxide-semiconductor (CMOS) compatibility.[13] With this discovery, 28 nm technology node FeFET,[226] 22 nm technology node ferroelectric fully depleted silicon-on-insulator (FDSOI),[227] and 64 kbit FeRAM were demonstrated.[228] Such rapid advances in FE $HfO_2$ are based on ALD. Notably, more than 85% (up to 2019) of the total publications focused on ferroelectric $HfO_2$ are made by ALD.[229] ALD is a deposition technique that is based on sequential, surface chemisorption reactions between substrates, metal precursors, and reactants, as shown in Fig. 10a.[230] Owing to its self-limiting nature and surface-saturated reaction, ALD provides numerous advantages, such as precise control of the thickness of film within the atomic level, excellent film uniformity, conformality, step coverage, and process compatibility, which makes it useful in the semiconductor industry.[231] Due to these advantages, ALD has been successfully implemented into the semiconductor industry mainly to deposit high-*k* materials (e.g., $HfO_2$) as a gate dielectric.[232] Further, to scale down the technology node to a few nanometers, depositing materials on a complex 3D structure such as FinFET[233] and gate-all-around (GAA) FET[234] homogeneously, uniformly, and conformally becomes even more important. Under such circumstances, appropriately employing the ALD in semiconductor processing is a viable option to meet the aforementioned requirements.

**Current and future challenges**

To be practically applicable, it is important for FE $HfO_2$-based devices to have reliable and uniform properties. Hence, for good reliability of FE $HfO_2$, properties such as less wake-up effect, high endurance, long retention, low leakage current, and high switching speed become important. It is known that the reliability of FE $HfO_2$ depends on the chemical,

crystallographic-structural, and microstructural properties of $HfO_2$ (e.g., crystallographic phase, grain size, defect, orientation), which are significantly affected by the ALD conditions. The uniformity in microstructural properties is even more important when the technology node reaches down to an atomic scale. It should be noted that in a 5 nm-thick $HfO_2$ film, only 10 unit cells of the $HfO_2$ crystal are stacked vertically. Thus, inhomogeneous film properties (e.g., high surface roughness, broad orientation distribution) throughout the surface would be a critical problem and lead to poor reliability.

The first challenge in ALD-deposited ferroelectric $HfO_2$ is to accurately control the chemical composition of the FE $HfO_2$. In ALD, the doping concentration is controlled by the relative ratio between the injection cycles of Hf and dopant precursors. The frequently reported number of dopant injection cycles for 10 nm-thick doped $HfO_2$ (except in the case of Zr-doping) is less than 5, suggesting that the FE properties are strongly affected by minute changes in growth per cycle (GPC). Moreover, based on the physical scaling trends, sub-5-nm films will be required in the near future, which implies that accurate composition control will become more challenging. The unintended doping effect arising from residual impurities or oxygen vacancies is another critical issue.[235,236] It should be noted that the majority of the ALD-deposited FE $HfO_2$ employs organometallic precursors in which the metallic Hf is bonded with an organic ligand. The incomplete reaction during ALD is known to increase residual impurities (such as C, N, and H concentration). The residual impurities can act as trap sites in the electrical bandgap or pinning sites for DWs, which could deteriorate device performance.

The second challenge is to deposit a uniform film with a homogeneous orientation distribution to minimize the device-to-device variation in integrated circuits with FE memories and to improve compatibility with back-end-of-line (BEOL) processes. For the case of 1T-1C FeRAM, one solution is a strategic choice of bottom electrode considering lattice mismatch. For the case of FeFETs where the FE $HfO_2$ is directly grown on a Si substrate, there seems to be no clear solution. Although the report on ferroelectric $HfO_2$ with a preferred orientation thinner than 2 nm can be important progress,[63] there is no clear solution for physically scaling up its preferred orientation to the practical thickness range (~10 nm) with a suppressed leakage current. Achieving uniformity and homogeneous

orientation distribution will become more difficult when FE $HfO_2$ films are adopted for more complicated 3D nanostructures such as gate insulators of FinFETs or GAA FETs, 3D capacitors in FeRAMs, and 3D vertical FeFET arrays for post-NAND. Furthermore, it is not certain whether the preliminary results of the Si substrate can be applicable to poly-Si channels. Additionally, to be compatible with the BEOL processes, the entire process, including thermal treatment, should be conducted at a temperature lower than 400 ℃. Although there have been reports on FE $HfO_2$-$ZrO_2$ films crystallized at <400 ℃,[237,238,239] given that the crystallization temperature generally increases with a decrease in film thickness, inducing ferroelectricity in the as-deposited film without subsequent annealing at sub-5-nm thickness regime is a promising strategy for the BEOL processes compatibility.

The third challenge is to achieve high-quality interfaces at electrodes or semiconductors because the performances of the nanoscale electronic devices are critically affected by the quality of the interfaces. In particular, in the ALD-deposited FE $HfO_2$, an oxygen source is required to oxidize the metal precursors by removing organic ligands. The oxygen sources such as $O_3$, $O_2$ plasma, $H_2O$, and $H_2O_2$ have been utilized for the ALD of FE $HfO_2$.[240] These can cause chemical changes in FE $HfO_2$ as well as the bottom materials. For FeFETs, the interfacial or bulk traps formed at the gate stack interface have been a critical factor that limits the endurance of the device.[241] Although inserting a high-*k* interfacial layer such as $SiO_2$,[242] $SiO_xN_y$,[243,244] $Al_2O_3$,[245,] and $TiO_2$[246] has been suggested as a promising solution to improve the endurance of the device, adding another interfacial layer would increase the operating voltage of the devices, which is undesirable from the viewpoint of power consumption.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

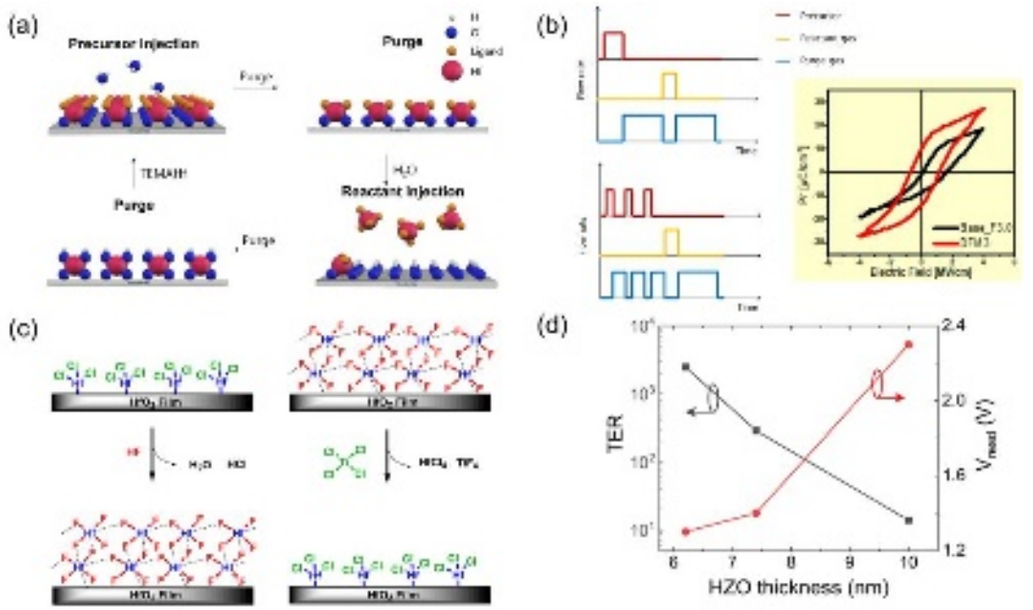



*Fig. 10 (a) A general scheme of Atomic layer deposition (ALD) process for $HfO_2$ using $Hf(N(CH_3)C_2H_5)_4$ (TEMAHf) as the Hf precursor and $H_2O$ as the reactant. Ligand refers to $N(CH_3)C_2H_5$. (b) Comparison of conventional ALD process and discrete feeding (DF)-ALD process scheme (left) and the polarization-electric field hysteresis (right) of 6 nm thick $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ film sandwiched by TiN top and bottom electrodes, where the $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ films were deposited using conventional ALD (black curve) and DF-ALD (red curve). The hysteresis curve is reproduced from [247] under a CC by 2.0 license. (c) A process scheme of atomic layer etching consisting of fluorination (left) and ligand exchange (right) steps. Reproduced from [248] with permission. Copyright 2022, American Vacuum Society. (d) Giant tunneling electroresistance and lowered read voltage are observed for atomic layer etched $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ film with 6.2nm thickness. Reproduced from [249] with permission. Copyright 2022, American Institute of Physics.*

Reducing the device size is a significant goal for the nanoelectronics industry; therefore, the production of metal oxide films with dimensions below the sub-nanometer scale is important. Recent research on sub-nanometer $HfO_2$-based FEs by Cheema et al. in 2022 supports the importance of reducing the device size.[62] This reduction can be achieved by the newly-designed ALD processes explained below. It has been reported that discrete

feeding ALD (DF-ALD), which is the repetition of the precursor half-cycle procedure before the reactant half-cycle, could increase the surface coverage and lower the surface roughness by promoting monolayer-by-monolayer growth.[250] The schemes of the conventional ALD (left top panel) and DF-ALD (left bottom panel) are compared in Fig. 10b. Similar to replacing the second precursor half-cycle, the DF-ALD cycle from a Hf/Zr precursor to the dopant precursor enables a homogeneous distribution of a dopant across the film. [251,252] Kim reported that adopting DF-ALD could effectively increase the $P_{r,}$ especially for the cases of ultra-thin films under a low thermal budget and the polarization-electric field curves of TiN/$Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$/TiN capacitors, where the $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ films were grown using conventional ALD (black curve) and DF-ALD (red curve), are shown in the right panel of Fig. 10b. [247]

Atomic layer etching (ALE) would be a potential solution to resolve the issue with the crystallization of ultra-thin $HfO_2$-based ferroelectric films. A scheme of ALE of $HfO_2$ film can be shown in figure 10c. Firstly, a $HfO_2$-based thin film can be deposited to a depth suitable for low-temperature crystallization (thickness of ~5-10 nm). Subsequently, the film can undergo atomic layer etching with accurate and uniform thickness control, which may lead to the formation of ultra-thin crystallized films with smoother surfaces. Hoffmann et al. reported that the device performance of FJT with $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ ultra-thin film could be enhanced by adopting ALE.[249] Figure 10d shows the changes in tunneling electro-resistance ratio (TER) of the FTJ and read voltage (Vread) of their FTJ with varying thickness of $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ thin film. Area-selective ALD (AS-ALD) is another emerging technology that enables nanoscale patterning with reduced chemical or physical damage compared to that from a conventional dry etching process. This procedure was demonstrated for a dielectric $HfO_2$ film by Tao et al. in 2010. With regards to the improvements in 3D memory technology, such as 3D NAND, adopting the ALE and AS-ALD approaches for ferroelectric memory technology would be vital for progress in this field.

Finally, engineering the ALD process can also provide viable methods to control the interfacial properties of thin films. The recently suggested $HfO_2/ZrO_2$ nanolaminate would be an effective way to improve the electrode/ferroelectric or semiconductor/ferroelectric

interfaces.[253,254] Plasma pre-treatment of the bottom electrode or the substrate is a promising method to engineer the lower interface because the initial growth stage after ALD is strongly affected by the concentration of reactive surface functional groups such as –OH.[255] Furthermore, the fabrication of the entire MFM stack without breaking the vacuum in a single ALD chamber, known as sequential, no-atmosphere processing (SNAP), would provide a chemically sharp interface.[256,257] These advances can be effective solutions to achieve reliability in thin film production without inserting additional high-k interlayers.

## Concluding remarks

The well-established ALD of $HfO_2$ has enabled rapid advances in $HfO_2$-based ferroelectrics, and it is known that the chemical and structural properties of FE $HfO_2$ films are critically affected by the ALD conditions. There are several technical challenges, such as (1) accurate control of chemical composition, (2) deposition of uniform and adequately-textured films with BEOL-compatible processes, and (3) high-quality interfaces at electrodes or semiconductors. Although these challenges persist even in the ~10 nm thickness regime, they will be more difficult due to the current trend of physical scaling-down and applications in 3D nanostructures. Thus, extensive research and development to resolve these issues are required to develop practical semiconductor devices based on ferroelectric $HfO_2$. Development of new metal precursors, emerging ALD techniques such as discrete feeding DF-ALD, SNAP ALD, and AS-ALD, and various wet/dry surface treatment techniques[258] could be exemplary approaches.

## Acknowledgment

This work was supported by the National Research Foundation (NRF) funded by the Korean Ministry of Science and ICT (Grant no. 2022M3F3A2A01073562, 2020R1C1C1008193, and 2021M3F3A2A02037889). We would like to thank Editage (www.editage.co.kr) for editing and reviewing this manuscript for English language.

**e. Sputtering (Bertrand Vilquin)**

**Status**

A sputtering deposition is a physical vapor deposition generally carried out in a low-pressure atmosphere (pressure lower than 0.1 mbar). A cathode sputtering setup is at least a secondary vacuum chamber with a target (material to be deposited) and a substrate holder. Gas flow detectors and DC or RF generators are needed to create and control the electrical discharge of a plasma. The deposit may relate to metals or ceramics. The principle of cathode sputtering consists in generating a plasma formed mainly of high-energy ions (often ionic argon), which will sputter the target and eject atoms from it. The atoms and ions created will then be deposited on the substrate, which can be heated or not. The sputtering process will allow controlling of the film quality by playing on the target nature (metallic, ceramic), plasma pressure and composition (reactive sputtering), DC/RF power applied to the target.

In comparison to ALD grown FE $HfO_2$, few reports on the sputtering-grown samples have been undertaken so far. Various elements can be used as dopants by sputtering to lead to ferroelectricity in $HfO_2$ films: Sc, Y, Nb, Al, Si, Ge, and Zr dopants[259]. We can note that the thicker FE $HfO_2$ film (up to 1 µm thick) was obtained by sputtering Y doped $HfO_2$ target[260]. Moreover, sputtering of pure $HfO_2$ at different target powers leads to FE *o*-phase after appropriate annealing[261]. Identically, using ion beam sputter deposition, ferroelectricity can be obtained in pure $ZrO_2$ with *r*-phase [262,263] or *o*-phase [264].

In this present review article, we focus on the zirconium doping of $HfO_2$. The sputter process shows several contributions compared to ALD, such as room temperature deposition, very low carbon contamination, non-equilibrium deposition, cost, possibility of growing the entire MFM stack inside the same system in one run, avoiding surface and interface air contamination. In comparison to ALD, it seems that it is possible to easily get the FE *o*-phase at lower dopant concentrations[168]. The authors claimed that the species intermixing is improved by sputtering. For all the publications, deposition by sputtering is performed at room temperature on TiN-buffered silicon and followed by a post-deposition annealing. Room temperature deposition enabled growth on different substrates, such as 2D semiconductor $MoS_2$[265]. For the majority of articles on sputtering deposition, the post-

deposition annealing temperature in order to obtain the *o*-phase is often higher than with ALD, in the range 600°C-900°C[168]. Several explanations can be proposed: less presence of adjuvants such as carbon in order to decrease the crystallization temperature, room temperature deposition leading to a more amorphous state when the ALD process is performed around 250-300°C. Bouaziz et al., however, were able to decrease the thermal budget to 450°C with $P_r$ rising 20 µC/cm² after wake-up cycles [3266]. Hachemi et al. also found an *o*-phase crystallization temperature of about 370°C, but the annealing was not performed in a rapid thermal annealing system but *in situ* with very low heating and cooling rates[267].

**Current and future challenges**

Different sputter chamber configurations are used: metallic Hf/Zr single target for reactive sputtering[268], ceramic HZO single target[266,267,] and co-sputtering from $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ single targets, which is the most used set-up[269]. Indeed, co-sputtering enables to control of more parameters, especially the zirconium dopant concentration, by tuning the $ZrO_2$ target power[270,271,272,261]. Ferroelectricity is then found for Zr doping concentration from 0% to 50%. Single target sputtering does not allow film composition modulation: one target for one film composition. The Zr and Hf deposition rate is target aging dependent, with possible evolution of the Zr/Hf ratio deposition after deposition, leading to a sputtering repeatability problem. Besides, the use of the metallic Hf/Zr single target only leads to FE films with low $P_r$: 6 µC/cm² after wake-up cycling [6268]. This low value can be explained by the difficulty of very well controlling the film stoichiometry by reactive sputtering. On the contrary, in the case of ceramic HZO single target sputtering, sputtered and nanostructured films can reach, at a low thermal budget of 450°C, a remanent polarisation of 20 µC/cm², an endurance to $1.10^7$ cycles, a reducing wake-up effect, and a long-term retention[266,273].

Sputtering enables to perfect control as well as engineering the interface between the ferroelectric HZO film and its electrodes by introducing a very thin metallic layer[274,275], leading to an increase of the $P_r$ at the lowest thickness of 6 nm by tuning the oxygen vacancies in the film.

The first important parameter to control the growth of FE HZO films is the deposition plasma pressure. Bouaziz et al. demonstrated the strong impact of the working pressure on the film's structural and physical properties[276]. Indeed, the deposition pressure will modify the mean free path and scattering of sputtered species. Low-pressure deposition ($5x10^{-3}$ mbar) led to the formation of an as-deposited *m*-phase. After post-deposition annealing, the *m*-phase proportion increased without the formation of *o*-phase whatever the annealing temperature between 400°C and 600°C (Fig. 11). For as-deposited film grown at high pressure ($5x10^{-2}$ mbar), the film is then amorphous. After annealing, the film transformed into *m*- and *o*-phases with polarisation loops (Fig. 12). The microstructure, such as grains size and crystallinity and the chemical composition in the sputtered films may be modified by the deposition pressure. Small grains induced more likely the formation of the *o*-phase.

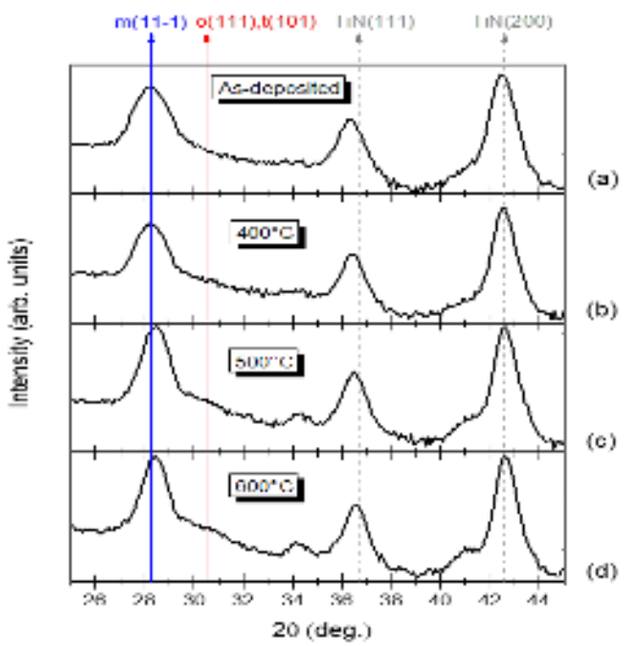



*Fig. 11 GIXRD of low-pressure samples grown at $5x10^{-3}$ mbar: as-deposited and annealed at different temperatures. Adapted from [276].*

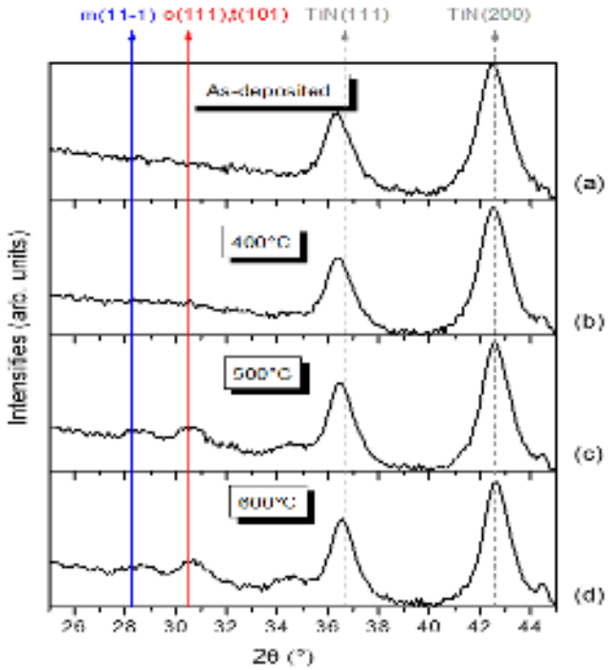



*Fig. 12 GIXRD of high-pressure samples grown at 5x10$^{-2}$ mbar: as-deposited and annealed at different temperatures. Adapted from* [276].

Lee et al. also observed that tuning the deposition pressure can enhance the sputtered film properties[269].

The second parameter which can modify the properties of the sputtered FE HZO films is the partial oxygen pressure during the deposition. Oxygen pressure can also have a huge effect on the grains size, the deposition rate, and the film density because of the re-sputtering effect, which is more common during reactive sputtering[269]. Lee et al. then observed a variation of the monoclinic/orthorhombic intensity ratio on their GIXRD patterns correlated with the ferroelectric properties: increasing the oxygen partial pressure led to forming more *m*-phase and to decrease the $P_r$ of the HZO film. In fact, the most favorable condition in order to optimize ferroelectricity is to sputter under pure argon, allowing the presence of oxygen vacancies in the film[272].

Finally, the third parameter to tune is the single HZO target applied power, which has an influence on the deposition rate but not the Hf/Zr ratio inside the film[267]. Since the power may modify the film microstructure (strain, grain size, etc.), it will change the *o*-/*m*-phases

volume ratio[261]: low power favored the *m*-phase when higher pressure leads to an increase in the fraction of the *o*-phase.

The current goal is also for the ALD polycrystalline ferroelectric $HfO_2$ films to fix the problems of wake-up and switching endurance. One available solution will be to dope $HfO_2$-$ZrO_2$ with La, as already shown with ALD[277]. Nevertheless, growing multi-cationic films by sputtering will need hard and complex deposition control. Another main current challenge is to produce epitaxial FEs as it is already performed by PLD as shown in a previous section. This will require heating the monocrystalline substrate during the deposition in order to promote the epitaxial growth.

One major future challenge is that, to date, no realization by sputtering of 1T-1C and 1T FeFET prototypes was presented in the literature, but one can notice the first articles of sputtered ferroelectric HZO films were published several years after ALD ones, and very few groups use up to now this deposition process in comparison of ALD.

**Concluding remarks**

Sputtering allows to fabricating of state-of-the-art polycrystalline FE HZO films on a silicon substrate (large scale, high polarization values, composition homogeneity, low roughness surfaces, and abrupt interfaces with electrodes, interface engineering) similar to those elaborated by ALD. Besides, this room temperature growth process is CMOS compatible with a low thermal budget and allows to control the film composition, including oxygen vacancies and device microstructuration. However, as it is impossible to realize 3D conformal depositions, advanced industrial applications, like FinFET, will be limited.

**f. Molecular Beam Epitaxy (Athanasios Dimoulas)**

**Status**

Molecular Beam Epitaxy (MBE) in ultra-high vacuum (UHV) relies on molecular flow, so it offers the possibility for thin film growth far from equilibrium, thus enabling the crystalline growth of metastable phases, which are difficult to obtain by equilibrium crystal growth (bulk or other) methodologies. As a UHV method, MBE offers excellent contamination control and in-situ surface preparation of crystalline substrates, which

enables epitaxial growth of chemically pure thin films. Due to UHV conditions, several surface characterization techniques such as RHEED/LEED, STM, XPS can be used to in-situ monitor, in real-time, the interface and thin film surface ordering, the possible reaction at the interfaces, the stoichiometry and the thickness with atomic precision. Being essentially a PVD methodology, MBE does not require cumbersome and time-consuming precursor development, so it stands out as a flexible technique for fast screening and exploration of new materials, including FE $HfO_2$.

A typical oxide MBE system consists of a UHV chamber suitable for FE $HfO_2$ growth which is equipped with e-gun evaporators necessary for the co-evaporation of refractory Hf and Zr metals (Fig. 13). An important component of the growth system is a remote RF plasma source which takes $O_2$ gas as input and by creating a plasma, produces neutral atomic oxygen beam. The latter is reactive enough to oxidize Hf and Zr on the substrate at low temperature and under conditions of low partial pressure $PO_2 \sim 10^{-5}$ Torr, compatible with UHV. The RF source can also produce an atomic N beam; therefore, it is possible to grow the oxides HZO and nitrides (TiN) in sequence without breaking the vacuum. This is particularly important since TiN is considered to be the optimal top gate electrode, so the full device layer structure can be produced in one growth step.

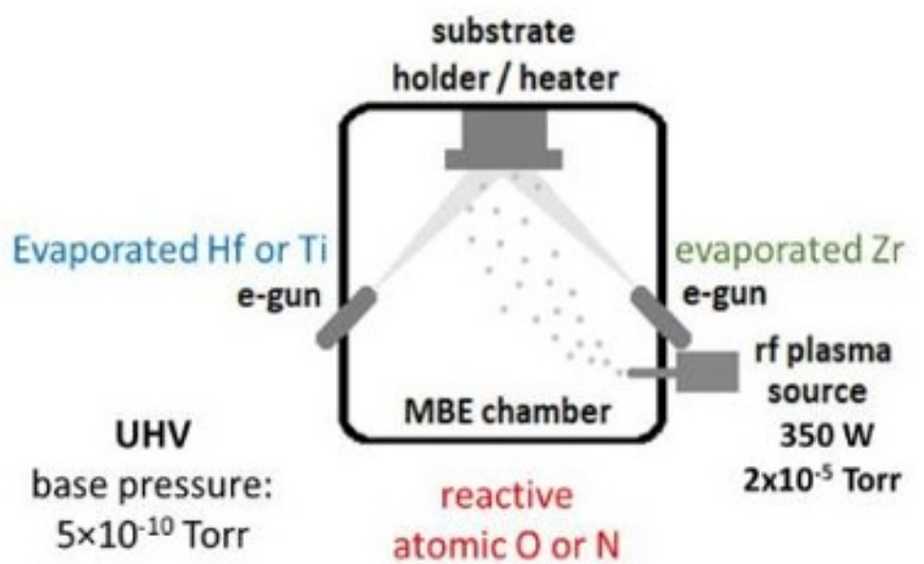



*Fig. 13 Typical Oxide MBE chamber used for the growth of HZO and HZO/TiN stacks.*

MBE can be used in principle with any substrate or template. However, MBE is particularly suitable for the growth on technologically important single crystalline semiconductor substrates (Si, Ge, GaAs) to take advantage of established in-situ cleaning methodologies by thermal desorption of native or chemical oxides, assisted, when necessary, by ion Ar+ sputtering. Other crystalline metallic or semiconducting oxides (e.g. LSMO, NSTO) can be used as substrates for MBE growth. Oxide MBE is particularly suitable for the epitaxial growth of epitaxial n-STO on Si(001), which can be subsequently used for the HZO overgrowth.

While oxide molecular beam epitaxy has been extensively used for the growth of perovskite oxides, it has been rarely employed for the growth of FE $HfO_2$-based oxides. The main reason is that the thermodynamic/kinetic path of FE $HfO_2$ formation requires deposition at low temperatures in the amorphous state first, followed by annealing for the crystallization of the material in the desired orthorhombic polar phase. Therefore, most of the works are limited so far to the growth of amorphous HZO at relatively low temperature (~ 120 C) by plasma-assisted molecular beam deposition (PA-MBD), rather than epitaxy.

**Current and future challenges**

PA-MBD has been employed for the growth of HZO on Ge substrates[278,279,280,] which produces oxide-free interfaces. Germanates formed at the interface during deposition of HZO on Ge are unstable, and they dissociate, yielding sharp, clean interfaces as evidenced by HRTEM[278]. PA-MBD HZO leads to thin films down to 3 nm, with exceptional thickness uniformity over the entire cm-scale wafer. HZO Ge MFS devices made by PA-MBD[279,280] exhibit robust hysteresis loops with high remanent polarization $P_r$ up to 30 μC/cm[2278] in the pristine state with no need for wake-up when HZO is thicker than 10 nm[280]. However, as HZO thickness scales down, the pristine *P-V* loops appear to be constricted (or pinched), showing an AFE-like behavior with much reduced $P_r$[281].

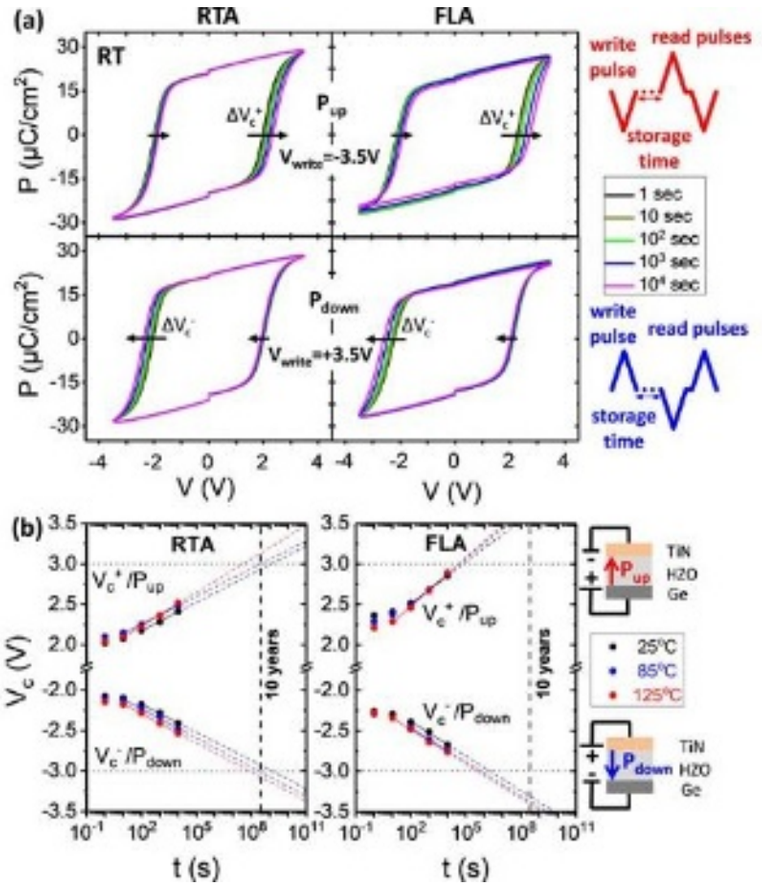



*Fig. 14 TiN/HZO/Ge MFS devices fabricated by PA-MBD, showing very small imprint and good reliability.*

This behavior is interpreted as the effect of an enhanced depolarization field which results in metastable ferroelectricity co-existing with a stable paraelectric phase[281]. The ferroelectricity recovers with full hysteresis loops by field cycling (wake-up) attributed to the filling of pre-existing interface defect traps via charge injection from the metal electrodes[281]. The woken-up metal-ferroelectric-semiconductor (MFS) devices maintain a high $P_r$ (>20 μC/cm$^2$) down to 5 nm HZO which makes PA-MBD HZO useful for low voltage/low power applications[281]. PA-MBD HZO presents a pure *o*- FE phase with no evidence of a monoclinic phase based on XRD and HRTEM observations. This could explain the high values of Pr obtained in MBD HZO. Also, the use of reactive atomic oxygen and nitrogen in MBD results in efficient oxidation and nitridation, thus minimizing the oxygen vacancies at the interface, which could explain the very small imprint (Fig. 14) and very good reliability observed in TiN/HZO/Ge MFS capacitors[280]. While MBD has

been successfully applied for the realization of HZO Ge FMS capacitors with robust FE hysteresis, the performance of Ge FTJ and FeFET memory devices is not as expected. The root cause of underperformance in Ge FeFETs[282] is thought to be a large density of dangling bond acceptor states at the interface, which are present despite the fact that HZO/Ge is a sharp, crystalline interface. These defects strongly pin the Fermi level near the valence band, and when filled by electrons, they exert excess scattering on mobile charges in the channel. As a result, Ge p-channel FeFETs fabricated by MBD show a degradation of the transfer characteristics ($I_d$-$V_g$) upon programming of the ferroelectric gate, suffering from an increased subthreshold slope and reduced ON-current which also limits the memory window to about 0.3 V[282]. Proper passivation of the electrically active interfacial defects is necessary to improve the transistor characteristics. Since hydrogen passivation is ineffective in Ge, other methodologies, such as S passivation by immersion in sulfur-based solution, should be considered. The best passivating layer could be an ultrathin $GeO_2$ (< 1 nm), which can be formed after thin HZO deposition by oxygen plasma post-oxidation of Ge, a methodology that is fully compatible with PA-MBD. A similar method has already been successfully applied for the passivation of $Al_2O_3$ high-k gate stacks on Ge for advanced CMOS[283].

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

While PA-MBD has already proved its strengths for the growth of FE HZO on Ge substrates, using this technique only as a deposition method of amorphous HZO does not exploit its full capacity as plasma-assisted molecular beam epitaxy (PA-MBE). The real value of the latter method is for the epitaxial growth of HZO on any substrate and in particular, on semiconductor substrates. There are several reports of epitaxial growth by other PVD-based techniques or by PLD, which are discussed in recent review articles[284,152,285] as well as in other sections of the present roadmap. To the best of our knowledge, there is no report on the epitaxy of FE $HfO_2$ by PA-MBE. Following successful epitaxial growth by PLD[19] of *r*- FE HZO on LSMO and the recent epitaxial growth of Y:$HfO_2$ on LSMO/STO substrate[60,] a future task is to use PA-MBE to grow high crystal quality FE HZO on oxide conductive substrates which serve as the bottom electrodes. It is particularly interesting to grow directly on n-STO semiconductor substrate

since STO has been used successfully in combination with conventional epitaxial BTO and BFO perovskite FE in high-performance FTJs with giant TER[286]. The hope is that good epitaxial quality HZO directly grown on STO substrates by PA-MBE will improve the performance HZO-based FTJ NVM beyond the current state of the art. The hope is that good epitaxial quality HZO directly grown on STO substrates by PA-MBE will produce high-performance HZO-based FTJ NVM, which are lacking today. Using PA-MBE it would be possible to control the crystal phase, crystal orientation with respect to the growth direction, and the thickness of FE $HfO_2$ down to 1-2 nm, the latter being very important for the performance of FTJs. This is particularly important in light of the recent discovery of emergent ferroelectricity in ultrathin (<2 nm) Zr:$HfO_2$[11] and $ZrO_2$[62] as a result of reduced dimensionality [62]. The most attractive feature of using STO as a substrate is that this material can be grown epitaxially on Si(001) by PA-MBE with a 45 deg in-plane rotation and with very good crystalline quality[287]. Moreover, by combining O2 partial pressure and post-growth annealing, a controlled concentration of oxygen vacancies can be created, which acts as an effective n-type doping. Therefore, it is possible to obtain in-situ, an n-type STO semiconductor bottom electrode directly on silicon and subsequently overgrow HZO and the top electrode in one growth run in the same UHV chamber by PA-MBE without breaking vacuum. However, the "holy grail" of epitaxial ferroelectrics is to achieve epitaxy directly on Silicon substrates which facilitates the fabrication of important devices such as FeFETs or FTJs and their integration with Si CMOS at the FEOL. While attempts have been made by PLD[288] for the direct epitaxy of HZO on Si, this material may not be the best choice due to lattice mismatch with Si, the reaction at the interface, and the complex thermodynamic phase diagram that renders it difficult to access the correct ferroelectric phase under the constrictions of epitaxy.

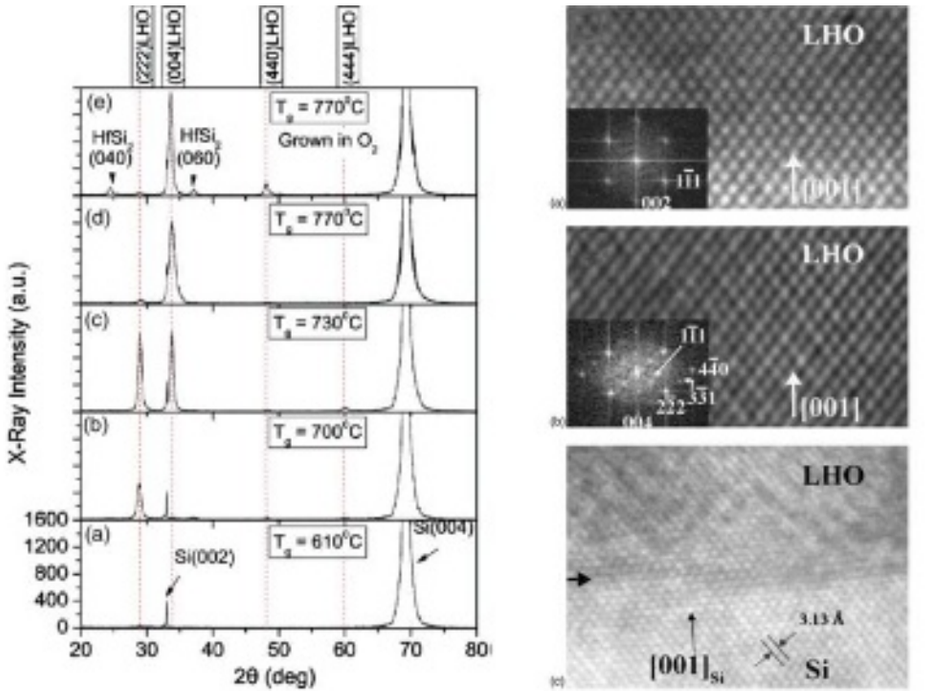



*Fig. 15 Pyrochlore $La_2Hf_2O_7$ on Si(001) grown by PA-MBE, showing cub-on-cube epitaxy and sharp, clean interfaces.*

A good choice is the stoichiometric $La_2Hf_2O_7$ which can be obtained either in the ordered fluorite phase known as pyrochlore or in the random fluorite phase, which is lattice-matched with Si. In our team, we have demonstrated[289] that this material can be grown by PA-MBE at 770 $^0$C on Si (001) substrates showing cube-on-cube epitaxy and clean/sharp interfaces (Fig. 15). Although the pyrochlore phase is centrosymmetric (cubic, space group symmetry *Fd3m*), therefore non-polar, the possibility that a metastable FE phase can be accessed via strain, doping, thickness and annealing, as in the case of FE $HfO_2$, cannot be excluded. Doping $La_2Hf_2O_7$ by Zr, in analogy with doping $HfO_2$ with Zr, could be one way to go in the search for a possible metastable ferroelectric state. The isostructural $La_2Zr_2O_7$ is an alternative material to be investigated. In fact, ferroelectricity in frustrated $La_2Zr_2O_7$ pyrochlore grown by sol-gel on (110)-oriented STO has already been reported[290]. It would be a future target to grow epitaxial $La_2Zr_2O_7$ on Si or other substrates by PA-MBE with the aim to obtain the ferroelectric state. It should be noted that amorphous $LaHfO_x$ (or La-doped $HfO_2$) has been adopted by key chip manufacturers to adjust the threshold voltage of

nMOS in advanced CMOS. Moreover, La-doped (~9%) HZO has been developed to improve the endurance of ferroelectric capacitors and the remanent polarization[291]. Therefore, La incorporation in HZO is compatible with ferroelectric HZO and Si technologies which facilitates its entry into the epitaxial ferroelectric oxides research in the future.

**Concluding Remarks**

Most of the work so far has been performed using plasma-assisted molecular beam deposition at low temperatures to produce amorphous HZO, followed by crystallization annealing to obtain the FE *o*-phase. Very good FE material has been produced on Ge substrates with clean interfaces and pure o-FE phase showing high $P_r$, with the minimum required wake-up in thick (10 nm) films. Ferroelectricity is maintained down to 5 nm with very good $P_r$, which however, is obtained after extensive field cycling. Functional p-channel FeFETs on Ge substrates have been realized. The biggest challenge at present is to use PA-MBE to produce epitaxial ferroelectrics mainly on Si substrates with expected enhanced ferroelectricity to enable integration with Si circuits. Possible metastable phases of La-containing Hafnium- and Zirconium-based oxides with the pyrochlore or fluorite structure are good candidates since their epitaxial growth has already been demonstrated and evidence of ferroelectricity in the Zr-based compound has been published.

## 6. Characterization and Properties

### a. Dopants (Hiroshi Funakubo/Takao Shimizu)

**Status**

Constantly obtaining the FE phase is crucial in harnessing ferroelectricity for stable device performance. The FE phase is reported to be obtained even from pure $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ composition without intentionally doping. However, element doping is widely recognized to be very useful for the reproducible generation of FE phases. In fact, a huge volume of studies in terms of the $ZrO_2$ ceramics, used as high-toughness ceramics and oxygen ion conductors, and high-*k* dielectric materials suggest that the doping element is quite effective for tuning the symmetry of fluorite oxides. A wide variety of dopant elements has

been employed for the stable appearance of ferroelectricity, which is mainly induced in $HfO_2$, including not only cation dopants (Mg, Sr, Ca, Ba, Al, Lu, Er, Nd, Ga, Sm, Fe, Sc, Gd, La, Y, Ce, Ge, Si, and Zr), but also anion dopant, such as N[259]. As listed, divalent, trivalent, and tetravalent cations appear effective for forming the FE phase. In contrast, doping of higher valence dopants has hardly been reported.

$HfO_2$-$ZrO_2$ system have been most widely investigated due to the stable ferroelectricity around Zr/(Hf+Zr)=0.5, whose composition range is wider than other dopants in case of around 10 nm in thickness. The wide available composition range is an advantage for the ALD process because stable ferroelectricity is obtained against composition fluctuation. However, the obtained phases are sensitive to the process conditions. In addition, the available composition range decreases with increasing film thickness, and ferroelectricity cannot be observed above 60 nm in general because of the stable *m*-phase formation[292].

Doping of $SiO_2$ or $AlO_{1.5}$ to $HfO_2$ is also widely investigated due to the good compatibility with the CMOS process because well-mature sources for CVD and ALD processes are available. In fact, the first demonstration of ferroelectricity was performed with Si. The composition range for ferroelectricity, which is typically several percent, is smaller than that of $ZrO_2$ case.

The alkaline earth elements and rare earth elements have been extensively used for tuning the crystal symmetry of $ZrO_2$ ceramics. By imitating this, various elements are adapted for also FE applications. In most cases, several percent of elements are effective for ferroelectricity, similar to Si and Al. However, doping a relatively large amount of $LaO_{1.5}$ and $CeO_2$ (< 20%) is reported to show ferroelectricity, but the available composition range is still smaller than Zr case, which is generally over 20%.

**Current and future challenges**

There are many trials for the overall understanding of the dopant effect on the generation of FE phase from both experimental and theoretical approaches.

Due to recent progress in computational DFT studies, many researchers conducted theoretical calculations for the effect of doping. For example, Batra et al. calculated a doping effect of a wide variety of elements to stabilize the FE phase for $HfO_2$. The

formation energy of the ferroelectric *o*-phase is reduced by introducing the alkaline earth elements and rare earth elements that have been ascertained experimentally to obtain the FE phase. One of the fundamental issues of such a theoretical calculation approach is that the FE phase is generally not the most stable phase, namely, not the ground state. Other research groups have also reported similar results.

Interestingly, Yang et al. reported a significant reduction in energy difference between the most stable *m*-phase and the FE *o*-phase by Si and La doping, which have the smallest and largest ionic radii within their study[293]. Wu *et al.* also reported the reduction of formation energy for the FE phase, together with the non-polar *o*-phase and the *t*-phase, by inducing Si[294]. They emphasize the importance of a kinetic mechanism for forming the ferroelectric phase from the *t*-phase by taking into account entropy. Thus, the dopants do not stabilize the FE phase alone, and other factors might aid it. Further development in a theoretical study is needed to understand doping effects fully.

The kinetic mechanism is also confirmed by Park et al.[295,220] and Tashiro et al.[170] The common understanding is that the FE phase is formed from the high-temperature *t*-phase on cooling. The dopants prevent the formation of the most stable *m*-phase by reducing the formation energy of metastable *o*- and *t*-phases. This kinetic mechanism mimics the formation of *t*- polycrystalline $ZrO_2$, which is well-studied by doping Y or Ce[296]. According to the kinetic formation mechanism, thicker films (~1 μm) and even bulk single crystals have been grown by Y doping. This is in contrast to the $HfO_2$-$ZrO_2$ system and doping cations with small ionic radii, by which ferroelectricity can be obtained only in thin films.

Experimentally, the local environment of the dopants is also an important challenge in elucidating the doping effect. In particular, trivalent or divalent dopants favor oxygen vacancies to maintain charge neutrality. The interaction between the dopant and induced defects is quite interesting regarding the ferroelectric properties and reliability. A recent computational study proposes reducing the energy barrier for polarization switching by doping the cations with small ionic radii, such as Si and Ge[297]. Their calculation shows that the local distortion due to reduced coordination number would decrease the energy barrier for polarization switching. This study is quite interesting because most studies on the doping effect have aimed at stabilization of the *o*- phase, i.e., an increase in polarization.

Experimental studies concerning practical issues, enhancement in reliability, or reduction of $E_c$ is desired.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

One of the challenges of doping into $HfO_2$ FEs is tuning and improving FE properties, particularly enhancing endurance properties and decreasing $E_c$. Recently, Kozodaev *et al*. reported that La doping into $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ improves endurance properties up to $10^{11}$ cycles without the involvement of fatigue and hard breakdown[298]. Similarly, co-doping of rare earth elements (La and Y or La and Gd) into $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ enhances the endurance property. The latter study speculates that the local structural distortion of the lattice contributes to improved endurance[299].

It is also an important challenge to clarify the local environment of dopants and also the host Hf and Zr elements in the FE phase in scientific and engineering views. However, most films with small thicknesses include tiny amounts of dopants because the volume and concentration of dopants are small. Recent advances in the thicker films (~1μm)[217] and bulk single crystals[24] would provide a better signal ratio to noise. In addition, the progress in the measurements and analysis would provide informative studies.

Most studies, particularly computation-based theoretical studies, assume that dopants are incorporated into the $HfO_2$-$ZrO_2$ solid solution. However, rapid phase segregation has been known for doping the elements with small ionic radius, such as Si and Al, into the bulk $HfO_2$ or $ZrO_2$. In fact, it is reported that the Al tends to agglomerate during the thermal treatment process, and this agglomeration results in enhanced ferroelectricity. Such a nanoscale diffusion process would also be important for understanding the doping effect[300].

It has been revealed that the simple understanding that the dopants lead the $HfO_2$ materials to the *o*- FE phase is difficult. Thus, modeling with kinetic dynamics is required to clarify the formation of the FE phase with dopants, including the diffusion of the elements at the nanoscale. The molecular dynamics simulation with DFT-based potential would be one of the approaches to predict the formation phase in practical conditions[301]. In addition, recent progress in machine-learned potential would provide fast computing.

**Concluding remarks**

Various dopants in $HfO_2$ are effective in producing ferroelectricity. However, a total understanding of the doping effect has not been established yet. The kinetics during the process of forming the *o*- FE phase is crucial to clarify the doping effect. Advanced in experimental and theoretical studies, and their combination is needed. In particular, thick films and single crystals provide powerful tools to investigate the local structure of dopants. Recent studies regarding reduction in $E_c$ and enhancement in endurance are interesting next steps beyond the studies aiming at preparing the FE phase. Data scientific methods such as machine learning and high-throughput experiments should be adapted for optimization of the dopants elements and concentration, including co-doped systems.

**Acknowledgments**

This work was supported by the MEXT Initiative to Establish Next-generation Novel Integrated Circuits Centers (X-NICS) Grant Number JPJ011438, MEXT Program: Data Creation and Utilization Type Material Research and Development Project Grant Number JPMXP1122683430, and MEXT KAKENHI Grant Numbers 19H00758, 21H01617, and 22K18307. This study was supported by the MEXT Leading Initiative for Excellent Young Researchers and a research grant from the Murata Science Foundation.

**b. Defect engineering (Nick Barrett)**

**Status**

The successful integration of FE $HfO_2$ into high-performance, ultra-low power CMOS compatible memory and logic depends not only on suitable material properties but also on engineering these properties in order to optimize device performance. Key performance indicators are imprint, wake-up, fatigue, and leakage, all of which are intimately linked to the material and device responses to field cycling and, more generally, to environmental and processing conditions.

Atomic scale defects play a central role in determining not only the basic material properties but also their response to and evolution under electrical or thermal stress and field cycling. Defects can be generated during growth and by the formation of chemically

and electrically distinct interface layers. Their distribution may change during cycling, presenting new challenges in terms of real device performance.

The effective processing window for reliable device operation must therefore take into account not only the magnitude of $P_r$ but also the evolution of imprint, wake-up and endurance kinetics and leakage.

Defect control is potentially a fruitful path towards device reliability of industrial standards. Here we will focus on engineering oxygen vacancy defects since they play a key role in both material properties and device performance[302] although other point defects, including carbon, nitrogen or hydrogen, as well as complex defects may also contribute[303] and should be the subject of more complete studies.

Oxygen vacancies influence both resistive and FE switching in $HfO_2$-based materials and are therefore of importance for two emerging non-volatile memory technologies (resistive random access memories (RRAMs) and FeRAMs)[304]. However, there is potentially a fundamental contradiction between FE memories which depend on the insulating nature of the $HfO_2$ whereas resistive memories require a low conductance state usually provided by oxygen vacancy filaments. It is therefore necessary to locate a sweet spot in the oxygen vacancy concentration for FE applications.

Initial oxygen vacancy distribution in as-processed hafnia layers can vary sharply over typical film thicknesses (~ 10 nm), providing a strong imprint field. This skews the polarization-field hysteresis loop and narrows the operational memory window by altering asymmetrically the threshold voltages. Uniformization of the defect distribution and defect recombination can significantly reduce the imprint during the wake-up process, as suggested by the model presented by Pesic et al.[167] (panel (a)). Initial oxygen vacancy redistribution can give rise to a strong wake-up effect, opening the memory window. Field cycling into the fatigue regime results in a jump in oxygen vacancy density and a concomitant increase in leakage current determined by trap-assisted tunneling and closure of the memory window[305].

Thermally stimulated depolarization current measurements have quantified activation energies for oxygen vacancy migration. The high values suggest that imprint may be due to

charge trapping at defect sites rather than the charged defects themselves[306]. The trap levels then become the important parameter. Indeed, *ab-initio* simulations of defect structures and modeling of transport and FE properties have provided useful insight into the role of different defect species as charge traps and go some way to explaining the experimental fatigue and leakage current data[307]. Thermally activated migration of oxygen vacancies at room temperature is unlikely, but mobility under strong electric field has been reported[139]. Although the kinetics are slow, the field-induced mobility may be important in determining wake-up and fatigue regimes.

First attempts at engineering the oxygen vacancy levels have been achieved by the insertion of an ultra-thin Ti layer to favor oxygen scavenging[274]. Modest oxygen scavenging gives a higher remanent polarization by favoring o-phase nucleation, but too high an oxygen vacancy concentration leads to higher leakage and earlier breakdown, i.e. lower endurance.

Oxygen vacancy ordering into more complex defect structures may also contribute to the enhancement of FE properties. It has been suggested that modest vacancy concentration could be used to favor up to 80% of the *o*-phase, which could then be stabilized by subsequent re-oxidation.

**Current and future challenges**

A major challenge is the direct measurement of the oxygen vacancy concentration. This should be as model independent as possible, although the model calculations of vacancy mobility[167], charge transport[308] and imprint, wake-up, and fatigue[306] have provided valuable insights. Charge-based interpretations of data on oxygen vacancy concentrations are challenging since neutral defects are more difficult to identify, potentially underestimating the true defect concentration.

A second challenge is that direct measurement of the oxygen vacancy distribution in a $HfO_2$ based capacitor or FeFET requires both lateral and depth resolution on the scale of the devices as well as time-dependent analysis of relaxation, field cycling, and switching.

X-ray Photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS) is gaining in popularity based on the assumption that oxygen scavenging and the creation of oxygen vacancies give rise to reduction of Hf cations[309,310,311]. Reduced Hf carries a clear spectroscopic signal which can be quantified in

terms of vacancy concentration, as shown in panel (b). The tunable depth sensitivity of photoelectron spectroscopy, on length scales similar to the typical hafnia film thickness, provides a handle to measure the concentration profile rather than just an average measurement over the film thickness. This is crucial information to be correlated with, for example, the evolution of imprint with field cycling. Depth sensitivity can be tuned by varying the photoemission take-off angle or the photoelectron kinetic energy. Photoelectron spectroscopy in the presence of a top electrode allows quantifying the polarization and field cycling dependence of the Schottky barrier height and hence the probability of leakage and charge injection (panel (c)). The latter can be a further factor in determining defect concentration[312].

The disadvantage of classical XPS using standard laboratory sources is that the depth sensitivity is limited to ~5 nm. This precludes the use of a realistic top electrode whose thickness would extinguish the signal coming from the underlying hafnia and excludes the possibility of operando experiments to follow in-situ the oxygen vacancy evolution as a function of field cycling.

There are two ways of circumventing the top electrode obstacle. One is mechanical or chemical thinning or removal of the top electrode[310], allowing to plot of the oxygen vacancy concentration profile generated by oxygen scavenging. However, this must be done carefully to avoid damaging the underlying $HfO_2$ by low energy ion beam[313].

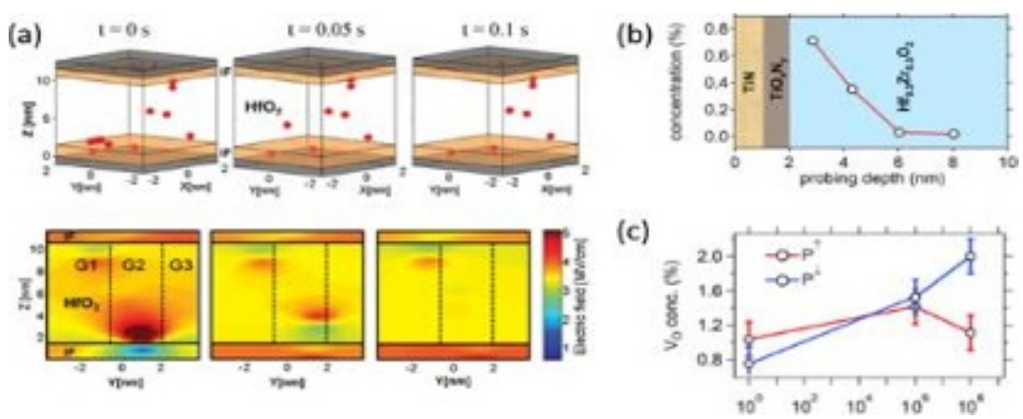



*Fig. 16 (a)Simulated device wake-up and corresponding field evolution on field cycling at 4 MVcm-1 with permission [167] (b) oxygen vacancy profile as measured by XPS. With*

*permission [311] (c) Oxygen vacancy concentration near the top interface as a function of field cycling and polarization state. With permission [310].*

Hard X-ray photoemission (HAXPES) offers a non-destructive solution to probe through realistic electrode thicknesses thanks to the improvement in depth sensitivity by one to two orders of magnitude[309,310,314]. HAXPES has been used to directly measure the oxygen vacancy concentration profile in the vicinity of the top TiN/HZO interface due to oxygen scavenging[311]. It has also provided invaluable information on the vacancy concentration near the bottom electrode as a function of oxygen-rich or oxygen-poor processing conditions, allowing insight into the process engineering of defects[315].

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

The increased availability of HAXPES beamlines makes such analyses more accessible; however, they remain the exception due to the six-month lead-time for experimental proposals. Typical beamtime allocations are usually not more than one week. For industrialists requiring characterization of imprint retention and endurance, this is a major obstacle.

One possibility would be a proprietary HAXPES beamline, possibly in conjunction with a Glancing angle X-ray diffraction (GIXRD) set-up in order to carry out on-demand operando chemical and structural characterization of realistic memory devices. Physical modeling to inform decisions for industrial development requires reliable and statistically significant data. Typical field cycling at 100 kHz requires one day for $10^{10}$ cycles without taking into account relaxation or measurement times. Several weeks are therefore necessary for a full operando characterization of the oxygen vacancy behavior as a function of polarization, switching speed, and field cycling of a single device. A comparative study integrating different processing conditions[316], rapid thermal annealing temperatures, solder reflow conditions in order to address packaging criteria, therefore requires several months access. A broad consortium from academia and industry could afford such an option.

A complementary alternative would be the acquisition of recently commercialized laboratory HAXPES set-ups using high-energy X-ray sources, either Cr or Ga. The Ga

source (delivering X-rays at 9.25 keV) appears best adapted since the Ti spectra do not show interference in the core level region. The major advantage of these set-ups is the absence of lead-time, and their stability allows longer acquisition times made necessary by the lower flux compared to a synchrotron beamline[317].

The second major challenge concerns the spatial resolution on the scale of real devices and, ultimately, typical domain sizes. The latter is extremely challenging but state-of-the-art transmission electron microscopy (TEM) have demonstrated the role of electrode chemistry on the vacancy generation and kinetics[139]. However, TEM cannot provide reliable information on length scales ~ 0.1 – 1.0 mm. Complementary techniques operating on different length scales must be developed. Photoemission electron microscopy (PEEM), providing decananometric spatial resolution in microscopic fields of view, allows, for example, characterization of ~ mm scale devices and has demonstrated the capacity to quantify oxygen vacancy concentration as a function of polarization state and cycling history[318].

However, these analysis techniques are still in their infancy and require optimization in sample structuring as well as the use of higher energy photons sources to secure electrode quality.

The third challenge is the implementation of time resolution over a wide range of time-scales in order to characterize how point defect engineering can optimize switching and retention. Typical switching times targeted for $HfO_2$-based devices are 10-50 ns. This is well suited to pump-probe photoemission experiments synchronizing voltage generator with synchrotron radiation pulses[319]. Although not new, it has yet to be implemented for ferroelectric hafnia because reliable switching data also requires small device to avoid prohibitive leakage currents. Slower kinetic processes have also been reported, including defect migration, relaxation, as well as defect and dopant dependency[320,321]. The defect concentration and profile determines the trap-assisted tunneling current, correlated with the onset of the fatigue regime and therefore device endurance[305]. Determining the energy levels of the trapped electrons with respect to the conduction band will allow refining the quantitative physical modeling.

The field is wide open and calls for considerable effort.

**Concluding remarks**

In the decade following Böschke's first paper in 2011, the understanding of the material properties of ferroelectric hafnia has made significant progress. The increasing need for low-power digital autonomy has proposed the integration of FE $HfO_2$ into current electronics to the forefront of emerging technology candidates. Nevertheless, the performance metrics required to be considered as a serious technological alternative must still be met. To do so requires a demonstration of the capacity to reliably engineer and optimize the same material properties. There is no short cut and advanced characterization platforms, including the techniques outlined here, with rapid access and throughput, are necessary.

**c. Interface engineering (Jacob L. Jones/Younghwan Lee/H. Alex Hsain)**

**Status**

Interfaces discussed in this section are limited to those created when two dissimilar materials are grown or placed adjacent to one another, e.g. through sequential deposition of two films. Unlike ferromagnetics, where no additional contact is needed for measuring their magnetic properties, FEs such as $HfO_2$ require contacts, or electrodes (at minimum), for measuring important properties such as polarization. Thus, interfaces are inevitable in FE $HfO_2$ devices, and their careful design and synthesis is necessary to maximize device performance.

Interfaces of interest in $HfO_2$-based devices are those created between: 1) the FE film and the top electrode, 2) the FE film and the substrate, and 3) additional interfaces formed within the $HfO_2$ film, e.g. through superlattices or layering.

FE $HfO_2$ is often created as a MFM structure in which metallic electrodes are in contact with FE $HfO_2$ at both top and bottom sides. Because most metals are strong reductants, an additional metal oxide layer at the interface of the MFM device is inevitably made, where the interfacial layer acts as an additional capacitance in series. Although this interfacial layer (or dead layer) can be detrimental to certain device properties, there can also be benefits to adding an intentional interfacial layer on the properties of the FE $HfO_2$-based film, i.e. creating a Metal-Ferroelectric-Insulator-Metal/Semiconductor (MFIM/S)

structure. For example, adding an oxide layer such as $ZrO_2$[322] $Al_2O_3$[323], $TiO_2$[324] and $La_{0.67}Sr_{0.33}MnO_3$ (LSMO)[211] below the FE $HfO_2$ introduces the ability to alter the crystallization behavior, stabilization specific phases of $HfO_2$, or promote texturing or epitaxial growth.

In the MFM structure, $HfO_2$ has been combined with many types of electrodes, including TiN[325,326,327,310], TaN[328,171], W[329,330], Pt[330,150,331], $RuO_2$[332,333,334] and $IrO_2$[335,336]. Despite a wide array of electrode options, the most commonly employed electrode in combination of $HfO_2$ hafnia is TiN due to its oxygen-gettering nature, which yields oxygen vacancies in $HfO_2$. Oxygen vacancies are linked to both the stabilization of the *o*-phase of $HfO_2$ as well as the wake-up effect in which a redistribution of defects during cycling produces a variable $P_r$ value[337,167]. TiN also possesses a larger thermal expansion coefficient than $HfO_2$, a mismatch that may produce a tensile strain during annealing, which could facilitate stabilization of the FE $HfO_2$ phase. A recent study provides even more correlation between the thermal expansion coefficients, stresses, and FE properties in MFM capacitors, demonstrating that lower electrode thermal expansion coefficients lead to higher tensile stress and enhanced ferroelectricity[329].

**Current and future challenges**

The propensity of TiN to act as an oxygen sink when in contact with an oxide is a primary challenge in engineering of TiN/$HfO_2$ interfaces. Many researchers have employed strategies such as the use of interlayers to better stabilize the $HfO_2$-electrode interface, i.e. creating MFIM/S structures. Recently, Zhao *et al.* modeled FE $HfO_2$ interfaced with $Al_2O_3$, $La_2O_3$, $SiO_2$, $GeO_2$, and other oxides to better understand the electronic structure and the resulting asymmetric oxygen distribution-induced polarity[338]. Yadav *et al.* investigated the use of oxygen-deficient $IrO_x$ interlayers to reduce the interlayer formation and oxygen vacancies at the interface, which led to enhanced $2P_r$ and wake-up free behavior[339]. Mizutani *et al.* used a cerium oxide capping layer on Y-doped $HfO_2$ to increase the endurance limit from $10^7$ to $10^{10}$ cycles[340]. Mizutani e*t al.* attributed the increased cycling endurance due to $CeO_x$, which acts as a buffer layer that can absorb or supply O atoms during heat treatment and/or electric field cycling. Despite the potential benefits of interlayers, such as improved endurance and reduced leakage[341,342], a major challenge of

incorporating a dielectric layer in series with a FE is the resultant loss of retention in the device. Alcala *et al.* showed that a $La_2O_3$ interlayer in an HZO capacitor accelerated the retention degradation process due to the depolarization fields that arise from the dielectric interlayer[343]. Future interfacial engineering strategies are aimed at considering device properties such as endurance, leakage, and reliability concurrently in concert with one another[342].

Controlling the microstructure of $HfO_2$ -based films poses a challenge for device scaling and integration, given that the grain size and crystal structure are strongly coupled in $HfO_2$ -based films[344]. For example, Kim *et al.* inserted an additional 1-nm thick dielectric $Al_2O_3$ layer in the middle of a 40 nm thick HZO to control the grain size and obtained a $P_r$ of 10 $\mu C/cm^2$, which was 11 times larger than that of single $HfO_2$ layer of equivalent thickness[345]. Kim *et al.* suggested that by insertion of $Al_2O_3$ into the middle of HZO, it was possible to interrupt the grain growth and prevent the formation of the deleterious *m*-phase, which is favored at larger grain sizes.

Process design will also inevitably influence the HZO/TiN interface characteristics where parameters such as the selection of oxygen source and dose times or the layering sequence in HZO films have been found to alter the local chemistry and structure of films. For example, Hsain et al. showed that a stronger oxidizer $O_2$ plasma, compared to $H_2O$, promoted a more pronounced $TiO_x$ interlayer between $HfO_2$ and the electrode, which had a beneficial impact on improving the endurance of HZO capacitors[346]. Walters *et al.* employed the use of a sequential $O_2$-$H_2$ plasma oxidation method which was shown to produce asymmetrical shifts in the coercive fields during retention measurements, likely due to the growth of additional interfaces of $TiO_xN_y$[347]. Hsain and Lee *et al.* also showed how pre-deposition vacuum breaking can increase the carbon concentration within HZO films and stabilize the *t*-phase[256].

For films containing multiple cations such as HZO, superlattice layering within the film is another strategy to control the interfacial structure and properties. For example, Park *et al.* explored the impact of superlattices of $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ on resulting FE properties. Importantly, they report that the starting layer could strongly influence the crystallization kinetics and subsequent phase stabilization in the FE layer[348]. Zhao *et al.* further showed

that layering superlattices of $ZrO_2$ and $HfO_2$ using 10 s dose time of $O_2$ plasma generated a high $P_r$ of 25.5 μC/cm[2349].

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

One way to mitigate deleterious interfacial effects is to maintain vacuum during the deposition of the electrode and $HfO_2$ films. As stated earlier, the breaking of the vacuum when transferring samples between different tools causes increased carbon contamination and metal oxidation, neither of which can be well controlled. Instead, maintaining a vacuum can minimize these otherwise uncontrollable processes. In 2018, Wei et al.[19] reported the sequential deposition of LSMO and $HfO_2$ via PLD without breaking the vacuum. Electron microscopy and spectroscopy confirmed an excellent quality of the interface. As a more scalable process, Lee et al.[256] reported the processing of electrodes and HZO in MFM capacitor geometries via ALD within the same tool without breaking the vacuum. Their process, called sequential, no-atmosphere processing (SNAP) was demonstrated on TiN/HZO/TiN stacks and resulted in devices with wake-up-free FE performance and unexpectedly high $P_r$ (27 μC/cm$^2$). The improved performance was attributed to limited oxidation and carbon contamination of HZO/TiN interfaces.

Moving forward, advances in controlling atmosphere exposure between the deposition of distinct layers may prove effective at providing new ways to control interfacial characteristics. This may include, e.g., the use of SNAP in other deposition processes (e.g., physical vapor deposition) or the use of controlled gas and time exposures between the deposition of certain layers.

As the influence of defects can exacerbate the properties of interfaces, it is also critical to understand and control the source and purity of starting materials. While often overlooked in early-stage research, source purity is important in both the research environment, where variables across research labs are often unknown or not reported, and the manufacturing environment, where reproducibility is critical. Reproducibility will be a function of source purity, the specific impurities that are present, and consistency across targets, batches, and vendors. Targets for physical vapor deposition processes, e.g., could be synthesized from ~99% purity starting materials, although this may result in ~1% of unknown and

inconsistent impurities that could incorporate into films and have a pronounced effect on interfacial properties. In the parallel development of ferroelectric $Sc_xAl_{1-x}N$, it was recently shown that films prepared with Sc sources of nominally 99.9% vs. 99.99% purity starting materials resulted in over 5 orders of magnitude difference in electrical leakage[350]. As FE $HfO_2$ matures, it will become important to either control these effects or engineer the device against their variability.

**Concluding remarks**

Though interfaces are inevitable in FE $HfO_2$ devices, interfacial engineering can be used to control their thickness, chemistry, structure, and properties. The major goals of interfacial engineering can be summarized as: 1) mitigating deleterious interfacial effects through controlling thickness, chemistry, etc., or 2) leveraging/engineering the interface for the specific structure and properties, e.g. through interfacial chemistry, epitaxial growth, or the growth of additional interfacial layers to influence the properties of FE films. Limitations of controlling interfacial thickness, chemistry, structure, and properties is fundamentally a function of the selected deposition technique, processing conditions, and source materials.

**Acknowledgements**

JLJ, YL, and HAH were supported by the U.S. National Science Foundation (NSF) under IIP-1841453 and IIP-1841466 and HAH further acknowledges support from the NSF Graduate Research Fellowship Program (DGE-1746939). JLJ acknowledges support from the Laboratory Directed Research and Development program at Sandia National Laboratories, a multimission laboratory managed and operated by National Technology and Engineering Solutions of Sandia LLC, a wholly owned subsidiary of Honeywell International Inc. for the U.S. Department of Energy's National Nuclear Security Administration under contract DE-NA0003525.

**d. Electrodes optimization (Mattias Borg)**

**Status**

To electrically interact with $HfO_2$- and/or $ZrO_2$-based FEs, one requires some type of electrodes. From the most basic point of view, the electrodes provide the necessary

screening of the ferroelectrically induced polarization charge to stabilize the $P_r$ in the film and in addition, create an electrical interface between the FE and the outside world. In many cases, the choice of electrodes also has a direct impact on the formation and switching properties FE itself, influencing the crystal phase properties, and may induce or remove defect states. For devices such as the FTJs, the electrodes' properties will also decide the device's performance, making them integral parts of the device. It is therefore essential to understand and control the properties of the electrodes in electronic devices based on $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-FEs. To limit the scope of the discussion, we will focus on metallic and semiconducting electrode materials that are currently compatible with Si CMOS processing, thus excluding some electrode materials like Au and perovskites. For brevity, we will denote the FE as $HfO_2$, even though it may consist of an alloy with $ZrO_2$, or doped with other dopants such as Si, Y, Gd, La etc.

It is well known that the choice of metal electrodes can promote the formation of the FE *Pca2₁* phase by providing a beneficial in-plane tensile strain in the $HfO_2$[53]. The electrodes should also be stable enough to survive the HZO crystallization process which usually requires annealing to 400-600 C. The electrode material needs thus be chosen carefully, and common materials include TiN, TaN, Pt, Ni, W, $IrO_2$ and $RuO_2$[351,328,335,352,353,354]. TiN appears as the most common choice, being both thermally stable and CMOS-compatible[53]. A low electrode thermal expansion coefficient is beneficial for inducing strong tensile strain, and W was found to be particularly promising in this regard [329]. In addition, the electrode deposition conditions can also matter: It was recently discovered that deposition pressure-induced microtexture of a TiN top electrode can decide the resulting crystalline phase in $HfO_2$ and thus its FE properties[355]. Electrode deposition by different available methods, for example, evaporation, sputtering or ALD therefore, cannot be expected to yield the same results, and the electrode process thus needs to be carefully controlled.

Secondly, a reactive electrode material can interact with the $HfO_2$ film, both during the crystallization process at high temperatures, as well as during electric field cycling. Reactions can lead to oxygen scavenging, creating interfacial layers and additional oxygen vacancies in the hafnia[351,] which can negatively affect the cycling endurance of the film. In

addition, unstable electrode materials could lead to metal diffusion through the hafnia during field cycling[356].

**Current and future challenges**

A major challenge for $HfO_2$-based FEs is that its large $E_c$ (> 1 MV/cm) requires the applied electric field during polarization switching to be a significant portion of the breakdown field. This promotes the creation and movement of interstitials and oxide defects, such as oxygen vacancies, in the FE film. Vacancies can accumulate at the interface to the electrodes or even move across between electrodes and the FE film, affecting the interfacial chemistry, electrode effective work function, or even leading to the formation of an interfacial layer over time.

A second challenge for $HfO_2$-based FE devices is the formation of interfacial layers between the electrodes and the FE film during device fabrication. Normally, a high-temperature annealing procedure (400 °C – 600 °C) is required to form the FE phase, during which also the electrodes are exposed to the high temperature. It is often observed that the common nitride electrodes TiN and TaN scavenge oxygen from the hafnia films during this process, forming interfacial metal-oxides or oxynitrides [351]. These interfacial layers are believed to give rise to wake-up effects as well as degrade reliability during electric field cycling.

Thirdly, the use of semiconducting electrodes comes with additional challenges. Semiconductor electrodes are attractive for FeFETs and FTJ devices as their conductance can be strongly modulated by the polarization charge, leading to large threshold voltage shifts in FeFETs and strong tunnel barrier modulation in FTJs, resulting in large resistance state contrast. However, there is a great mismatch between the typical magnitude of polarization charge 10-30 $\mu C/cm^2$ in $HfO_2$ and the density of states of typical semiconductors. This leads to very large surface potentials that unequivocally activate deep trap states in the semiconductor, causing unwanted Fermi-level pinning or even irreversible damage. As an example, for Si ($N_D = 10^{15}$ $cm^{-3}$), the needed band bending in inversion is more than 1 V to match 20 $\mu C/cm^2$ in sheet charge. Possibly due to this effect, reports of FeFETs and FTJs with a semiconductor contact are often of gradual shifts of threshold

voltage or rapidly decaying memory windows [353,357]. Methods to overcome this mismatch will be crucial for future reliable device implementations.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

To meet the challenges presented above, some promising advances to be pursued will be outlined in the following. First of all, "electrode replacement" procedures have been reported in which a top electrode is first used to achieve best possible FE properties, after which the electrode is removed, including a potential interfacial layer, and replaced by another metal suitable for the application [358]. This method was successfully used to reliably design FTJs using a TiN/HZO/W structure during crystallization and various replacement top electrodes (W, Cr, Ni, Cr/Ni) [359]. A major benefit of this approach is to separate out the considerations of the FE synthesis from the device design considerations. So far, this method has been used only for the top electrode, which is easily accessible. If the same procedure could be used for the bottom electrode as well, it would open for even greater freedom in the device design as well as improved reliability via the complete removal of interfacial layers created during the crystallization process. Possibly, this could be realized in a 3D device process similar to that of 3D NAND Flash.

To counteract the generation of oxygen vacancy-type defects during electric field cycling, it could be beneficial to make use of electrode materials that are prone to reduction rather than oxidation. For example, metallic $RuO_2$ and $IrO_2$ have negative oxidation potentials and can therefore supply oxygen to the $HfO_2$. These electrode materials were recently reported to greatly improve endurance over TaN and TiN electrodes [335,352], and further research in this direction appears promising to achieve reliable ferroelectric devices beyond $10^{10}$ cycles of operation.

Another option is to target inert electrodes, which are also efficient diffusion barriers. The usage of a dielectric diffusion barrier such as $Al_2O_3$ has been reported to help avoid defect migration across the electrode/$HfO_2$ interface [360,351], but the inclusion of an additional dielectric leads to voltage division and added depolarization field. Instead, a similar effect could be acquired through a diffusion-resistant metal. The elemental metals Pt and Pd are excellent diffusion barriers and are chemically inert. Pt top electrodes were successfully

used to achieve endurance beyond $10^{11}$ cycles in capacitors with epitaxial $HfO_2$ [216], but whether a similar performance is possible with polycrystalline films is not clear given the moderate improvements so far reported [354]. Further research adding these elements after crystallization using a replacement electrode process could be of interest. Other options are transition metal nitrides other than TiN and TaN, which are also chemically stable and have good diffusion barriers. Examples of these are MoN and WN [361]. HfN and ZrN are also attractive options, given that they are considered the most refractive of the nitrides and share the same metal anion species as hafnium zirconate FEs.

**Concluding remarks**

In conclusion, it is important to once more point out the central role of the electrodes both in the formation of the ferroelectric phase as well as their impact on device reliability and performance. For the future, it will thus be essential to find electrodes that are stable and provide reliable interfaces to the $HfO_2$-based FEs. Electrode replacement methods to separate crystallization from device design, as well as electrodes with negative oxidation potential, appear as good candidates for future work, while the mismatch between the polarization charge and the low charge density in semiconductor electrodes remains an outstanding challenge.

**e. Laminated structures (Konrad Seidel/Maximilian Lederer)**

**Status**

The stability of the FE phase of $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ is strongly influenced by mechanical stress, layer thickness, chemical composition, and other parameters. Depending on the application, certain thickness requirements are present. For example, FeFETs have $HfO_2$ layers with a thickness in the range of 10 nm. On the other hand, piezo- and pyroelectric sensors and actuators require much thicker layers in the range of 50 nm to 1 µm. Since the window for stabilizing the FE phase in regards to thickness is very narrow, means to transfer the properties of e.g. a 10 nm film to thicker layers are required.

On the other hand, the layer thickness has also a major impact on the microstructure and on reliability aspects, like e.g. endurance. The grain size of polycrystalline $HfO_2$ or $ZrO_2$ films

will moreover directly affect device variability. Consequently, it is of utmost importance to control and optimize the microstructure and reliability aspects for the device application.

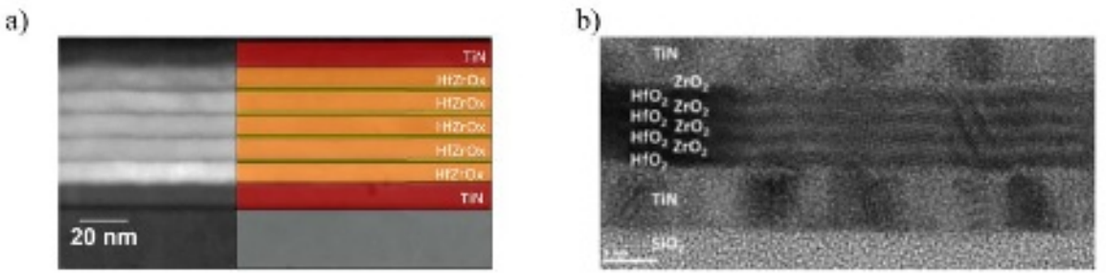



*Fig. 17 Transmission electron microscopy images of laminated structures. (a) shows a dielectric/ferroelectric heterostructure consisting of $Hf_xZr_{1-x}O_2$ and $Al_2O_3$. In (b), a superlattice of hafnia and zirconia can be observed. Figures reproduced with permission from: (a) [362], (b) [363].*

In order to address the aforementioned constrains, multiple groups proposed laminated structures as a solution[345,362]. These can be grouped into two different approaches: i) dielectric/FE heterostructures and ii) $HfO_2/ZrO_2$ superlattices (see Fig. 17). The former heterostructures are usually formed by depositing ultra-thin dielectrics, like $Al_2O_3$, with a thickness of less than 1 nm between layers of (doped) $HfO_2$ or $ZrO_2$ of desired thickness and layer count. In such a manner, thick FE layers are achievable, which show no increase in *m*-phase[362]. By introducing them in devices, desired properties, like e.g. a large memory window, can be achieved without suffering the penalties coming from non-ideal layer thickness[364]. Alternatively, these dielectric/FE laminates can be used to influence the grain size and endurance of devices. By introducing additional dielectric interlayers into a FE thin film of a total thickness of e.g. 10 nm, the crystal growth is interrupted, and smaller crystallites form. In addition, the interlayer act as barriers for leakage paths, thus improving device endurance[365].

The superlattice approach, on the other hand, stacks ultra-thin layers of alternating $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$. Recent works have shown that by controlling the thickness of these sublayers, the grain size and endurance can be influenced[363,366,257]. While the exact origin of this behavior is not understood in depth at the moment, a difference in nucleation and

crystal growth originating from the different physical properties of $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ has been suggested as an explanation.

**Current and future challenges**

While laminated structures offer very powerful methods to overcome thickness, grain size or reliability limitations, they also face unique challenges. For the dielectric/FE laminates, one major challenge is the interfaces introduced by the dielectric layer. Like the electrodes, these interfaces will affect the phase stabilization slightly. Especially for laminates containing more than one interlayer, it has to be ensured that the layers stabilize in the FE phase. Small changes in the doping level might therefore be required. Moreover, these interfaces can act as pinning sites or introduce defects and introduce parasitic capacitances, resulting in a reduced polarization response of the FE layer.[365] Another challenge is the selection of the dielectric. As both materials, dielectric and FE, are oxides, interdiffusion has to be suppressed. Else, the interlayer might not be present after annealing or shifting the doping concentration of the $HfO_2/ZrO_2$ layer.

For the superlattices, on the other hand, the design freedom is constrained. While the sublayer thickness can be optimized, the total thickness is expected to be limited as the crystal growth is not stopped at the interfaces.[366] Consequently, too thick layers are expected to transform to *m*-phase. In addition, another challenge is the thermal budget. While $HfO_2/ZrO_2$ layers are excellently suitable for back-end-of-line applications, their application in front-end-of-line devices is strongly limited as degradation due to the high thermal budget is expected. Here, e.g. Si-doped hafnia excels due to its much higher crystallization temperature.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

Recent works, however, have showcased possible routes to address these challenges. In case of the dielectric/FE heterostructures, the doping level of the individual layers can be optimized in order to adapt to the changes brought forth by the interlayer interface. Similarly, combinations of differently doped $HfO_2$ layers have been reported and their interaction with each other via stress and mechanical stress has been discussed[91]. The models proposed herein, therefore, help to understand how modifications of individual

layers may affect the total response and allow therefore optimizing and altering of the ferroelectric response of dielectric/FE heterostructures.

In addition, the dielectric layer can be optimized in order to reduce defects/pinning sites at the interface while preventing interdiffusion. Therefore, recent works have explored alternative materials besides $Al_2O_3$ as dielectric interlayer, indicating that $TiO_2$ might be a suitable candidate[367]. Nevertheless, other materials might be suitable as well, and further research will be required here.

On the other hand, the challenges for the superlattice approach can be addressed by using different compositions. Recently, it has been shown that the effects observed in the superlattice $HfO_2/ZrO_2$ structures are also present in Si-doped hafnia layers when altering the thickness of the $SiO_2$-layers deposited during the atomic layer deposition[87]. Therefore, similar approaches might be suitable for enabling superlattice-optimized doped $HfO_2$ layers in front-end-of-line integrated devices.

Finally, the thickness limitation of superlattice structures might be overcome by combining this approach with the dielectric/FE approach, thus getting the advantages of both approaches while keeping the number of interlayers as low as possible.

**Concluding remarks**

In summary, both types of laminated structures, dielectric/FE heterostructures and superlattices, offer easy means to control the FE and reliability properties as well as the microstructure of $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ layers. Moreover, heterostructures allow to circumvent thickness limitations of the phase stabilization of the FE phase. For the future, however, further optimization of the two approaches will be required to meet current challenges. Here, optimization of doping levels in the $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ layers is of importance as well as different materials should be screened for improving defect densities at interfaces or temperature stability. Nevertheless, recent results point towards promising solutions to these challenges.

### f. Thickness scaling (Akira Toriumi/ Shinji Migita)

#### Status

The thickness scaling of FE $HfO_2$ will be discussed from two points of view for advanced electronic device applications. One is how the FE properties of $HfO_2$ are physically altered, and the other is how they are electrically affected by reducing the thickness of FE $HfO_2$. FE $HfO_2$ was already 10 nm thick when it was discovered[53]. It is suggested that the FE origin of $HfO_2$ is physically different from that of other conventional FE materials and that several inherent properties of $HfO_2$ are involved in the appearance of the ferroelectricity. Considering the surface/volume ratio of each crystalline unit in polymorphic $HfO_2$, the thickness reduction thermodynamically favors the more symmetric orthorhombic and tetragonal over the monoclinic phase[368]. The FE phase in $HfO_2$ is also theoretically expected to be more stabilized under appropriate boundary conditions, such as combined effects of strain and electric field[23]. Furthermore, the impact of electrode interfaces on thin FE $HfO_2$ can be very critical, as it has been extensively studied for other FE oxides[369]. Currently, FE properties are obtainable in MFM capacitors with 5 to 10 nm thick doped $HfO_2$. The correlation between remanent polarization ($2P_r = P_r^+ + P_r^-$) and FE-$HfO_2$ thickness ($d_{Fe,HfO2}$) are shown in Fig. 18[370,361,371]. Further research was carried out for 1 nm thick $HfO_2$ on an oxidized Si substrate using PFM[11].

The thickness scaling raises several issues depending on the application-specific requirements. The first issue to be addressed is the reduction of the operating voltage in FE devices since lower power consumption is a key requirement for the latest semiconductor devices. Under the assumption that the $E_c$ remains almost unchanged with the decrease in $d_{Fe,HfO2}$[270], the MFM capacitor can respond normally to the scaled voltage, and the polarization switching speed does not deteriorate in principle. However, the tunnel leakage current significantly lowers the effective bias voltage applied to the FE layer as $d_{Fe,HfO2}$ continues to decrease. To make matters worse, the $E_c$ in FE $HfO_2$ is relatively high compared to other FE materials, which limits the thickness scaling in MFM capacitor-type devices, although a wide energy band gap of $HfO_2$ (~5.5 eV) is beneficial for suppressing the leakage current.

FeFETs and FTJs are attractive devices for advanced memory applications in addition to conventional FeRAMs. From the device designing viewpoint, a non-polar interface layer is often inserted between the FE layer and the semiconductor to avoid the degradation of FeFETs, while it is usable for achieving the higher tunnel current ratio in FTJs. Therefore, application-specific scaling scenarios that differ from the simple MFM capacitor have to be developed.

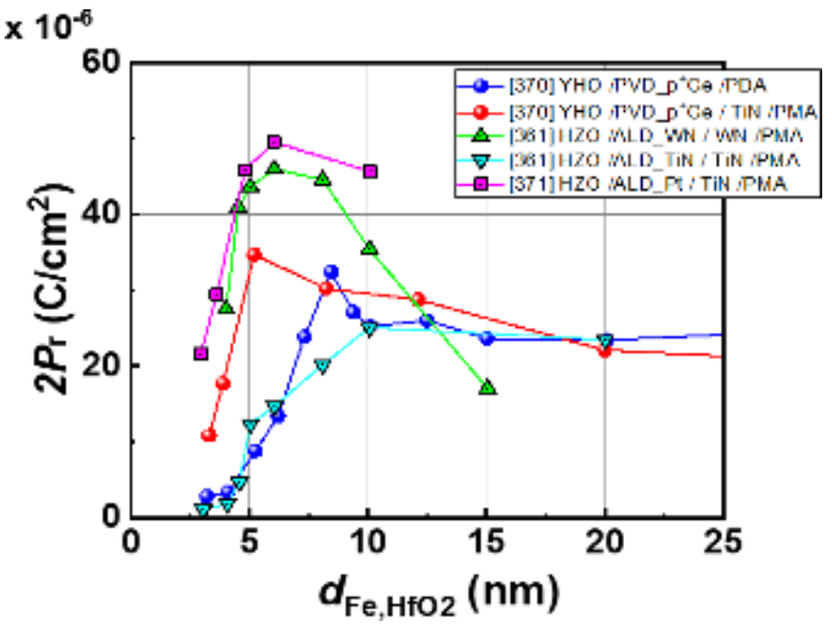



*Fig. 18 $2P_r$ - $d_{FE,HfO2}$ correlations for Y-doped $HfO_2$ (YHO) and $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ (HZO) with different electrodes and thermal recipes. [x] denotes the reference number. In all cases, $P_r$ exhibits a peak at $d_{FE,HfO2}$ = 5 ~ 10 nm, and sharply decreases with the decrease in $d_{FE,HfO2}$. The polarization disappears at $d_{FE,HfO2}$ = 2 ~ 3 nm.*

**Current and future challenges**

The maximum of $2P_r$ in Fig. 18 is in the range of 5 - 10 nm for all samples independent of different dopants, electrodes, or thermal treatments. Post-metallization-annealing (PMA) is better than post-deposition annealing (PDA) for obtaining improved FE properties, especially in the sub-10 nm region. $P_r$ decreases sharply with the decrease in $d_{Fe,HfO2}$ below 5 nm in all cases. In contrast, it decreases gradually or remains flat with the increase in

$d_{Fe,HfO2}$ above 10 nm. A significant influence here is the interaction of the FE layer with the electrodes, in addition to the intrinsic effects involved in the FE layer thickness reduction. The electrode controls oxygen in and out-diffusion of the $HfO_2$ layer and forms non-polar and polar layers or leads to a diffusion of electrode material into the FE layer.

At present, it is difficult to experimentally observe a sufficient polarization switching signal in MFM capacitors with 2 nm thick doped $HfO_2$. Structurally, non-FE crystalline phases or non-crystalline portions are more likely to be detected in XRD patterns and TEM images in the sub-5 nm thickness region. Therefore, a thorough and detailed optimization of the thermal treatments of $HfO_2$ with different dopant species and concentrations is required to explore the possibility of a sufficient $P_r$ down to 2 nm. Otherwise, the application of ultra-thin FE $HfO_2$ films with scattered polarized regions will be limited in the microelectronics industry.

Interactions at the FE/electrode interfaces have been studied from various aspects, including a depolarization field and/or a non-switchable dipole formation at the interface[372]. Since these effects generally destabilize the ferroelectricity at the interface, except in special cases[23,11], it is crucial to elucidate what happens physically at the FE $HfO_2$ interfaces.

From the viewpoint of ultra-thin FE film applications, the reduction of the effective bias voltage applied to the FE film due to the tunnel leakage current is related to the external impedance outside the MFM capacitor, which degrades the polarization switching speed as well as affects the dynamics of the polarization charge screening.

Currently, ALD is the most promising method for uniformly growing ultra-thin films. However, it is challenging to deposit doped $HfO_2$ films in an atomically uniform manner even after the thermal annealing because $HfO_2$ and dopant layers are deposited alternately or by using a cocktail of precursors. This can be a fundamental concern to the device-to-device variations in scaled FE integrated circuits because the ferroelectricity in doped $HfO_2$ originates from the metastable *o*-phase formation, which is likely to be affected by the variability in dopant position, particularly in ultra-thin FE $HfO_2$ films.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

A recent theoretical analysis predicts that ferroelectric switching is possible in one unit cell, because a non-FE spacer separates the polarization within the unit cell, and the inter-cell interaction is expected to be very weak laterally[39]. If each unit cell can respond to the electric field independently, then the thinning limit could be one unit cell of the FE $HfO_2$. However, if the FE phase metastability of the polycrystalline doped $HfO_2$ layer is considered, two or three unit cells without direct contact with electrodes are a reasonable estimate for the minimum $d_{Fe,HfO2}$ (1 - 1.5 nm). Furthermore, the interface layers contacting the top and bottom electrodes tend to be non-FE, because the metastable state must be sensitive to small structural and/or electronic perturbations. Therefore, two unit cells at the interfaces or one unit cell in the case of a harnessing-strain interface[23,11] may be added, resulting in a total thickness of 1.5-2.5 nm. The oxide electrode may be advantageous for a more intimate interface. Nevertheless, a charge redistribution at the interface may form a new interfacial dipole, destabilizing or weakening the ferroelectricity.

A small $P_r$ (around 1 $\mu C/cm^2$) can currently be detected even in sub-2 nm thick $HfO_2$[373], because only a small fraction of the *o*-phase is viable in the ultra-thin $HfO_2$ films. Meanwhile, it has been reported that ferroelectricity has been detected in 1 nm thick $ZrO_2$ on $SiO_2$[374], and that ultra-thin $ZrO_2$ on $SiO_2$ exhibits the thickness-dependent in-plane AFE-FE transition[62]. Although this is not included in the present discussion in terms of the practical applications, it is thermodynamically conceivable that the structural transformation between multiple non-monoclinic phases may occur more readily in $ZrO_2$ than in $HfO_2$[368].

Based on the theoretical inference and the current state of experimental achievements, the key to the successful thickness scaling of FE-doped $HfO_2$ will be to elucidate the interface-driven kinetics of FE phase stabilization. Even if further scaling of $d_{Fe,HfO2}$ is possible, it becomes difficult to reverse the polarization due to the effective bias reduction. The insertion of paraelectric layers to suppress the leakage current and to effectively lower the $E_c$ by exploring the depolarization field may be a technical challenge for the use of ultra-thin FE $HfO_2$.

**Concluding remarks**

The minimum thickness capable of exhibiting FE properties in doped $HfO_2$ is ideally expected to be 1-1.5 nm. Considering possible interactions with electrodes, it will inherently be above 2 nm to exhibit sufficient polarization in the MFM capacitor. Of course, electrode materials and thermal annealing recipes will need to be rigorously scrutinized. In addition, the tunnel leakage current in ultra-thin doped $HfO_2$ hinders the application of a sufficiently high electric field on FE layers, which electrically limits the scaling of $d_{Fe,HfO2}$ in FE doped $HfO_2$. These challenges need to be addressed together with the area scaling and operating frequency. Finally, it is worth mentioning that statistical variations in the performance of each FE device may inevitably accompany semiconductor chips equipped with high-density FE devices using ultra-thin FE-doped $HfO_2$.

## 7. Devices

### a. Ferroelectric Random Access Memories (Ruben Alcala/Uwe Schroeder)

**Status**

The concept of a FeRAM is not new among emerging memory devices. In fact, the first iterations of this technology reached the market around the 1990s and employed perovskite structured PZT or layered perovskite $SrBi_2Ta_2O_9$ (SBT) FE materials[375]. Unfortunately, the high thermal budget, hydrogen sensitivity and the unavailability of advanced deposition techniques for the complex perovskite materials resulted in this technology reaching a dead-end at the 130 nm process generation[375,376]. Ultimately, this drove the technology toward limited niche applications. That said, the discovery and development of ferroelectric doped $HfO_2$ and HZO has brought a new wave of FeRAM developments that surpass the previous limits encountered with PZT and SBT and, therefore, has re-attracted attention among emerging memory devices[375].

The basic implementation of FeRAM technology consists in replacing the dielectric layer of the capacitor in a modified one transistor-one capacitor dynamic random-access memory (1T-1C DRAM) structure with a FE material and introducing a pulsed plate line, as shown in Fig. 21. The main goal is to have a similar performance and cell size to traditional

DRAMs yet also be non-volatile and therefore finally realize a competitive nonvolatile RAM (NVRAM) technology. Regarding HZO in particular, most major memory companies are currently assumed to have some sort of HZO-based FeRAM development program. As shown in Table I, development has not yet reached DRAM levels with respect to certain operation parameters, but significant progress has been achieved in the last few years. Even more so, FeRAM memory cells have been integrated into Mbit and Gbit arrays using standard BEOL integration flows[377]. Due to an ultra-low power read/write operation (< 5nJ/pulse),[378] the power consumption of FeRAM is similar to that of DRAM and SRAM and several orders of magnitude lower than that of flash memory.[379] Furthermore, a non-volatile FeRAM does not need to be refreshed after 16 - 64 ms as a DRAM.

*Table I. Comparison of different operation parameters for various volatile and non-volatile memory device examples* [380,381,382,383,384,377,61].

| | Volatile | | Non-volatile (FeRAM) | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Structure | 6T (SRAM)[380] | 1T1C (DRAM)[381] | 1T1C[382, 383] | 1T1C [384, 385] | 1T1C[61] |
| Minimum Write Voltage [V] | ~1.1 | ~1.1 | 2.0 | 2.5 | 0.6 |
| Write Latency [ns] | < 1 | < 20 | 16 | 4 | 20 |
| Retention | - | 32-64 ms | $> 10^2$ min @ 85°C | $> 10^3$ min @ 85°C | Not reported |
| Endurance [cycles] | $> 10^{15}$ | $> 10^{15}$ | $> 10^{15}$ | $> 10^7$ | Not reported |
| Array size | 4 MB (L1) | 16 Gbit | 64 kbit | 16 kbit | 8 Gbit |

For HZO-based FeRAM to contend in a broader range of applications, certain technological challenges still need to be addressed. Although not independent, these challenges or limitations can be divided into component-level and structure-level issues.

**Current and future challenges**

At the component level, the HZO-based ferroelectric capacitor of the 1T-1C structure is the most critical component since it is responsible for data storage, and the rest of the structure is a derivative of the already mature 1T-1C DRAM technology. Extensive literature regarding the optimization of said component indicates that the state-of-the-art of such a device is a capacitor with a roughly 8-10 nm thick HZO FE layer that has a $E_c$ of about

±1.5 MV/cm, can obtain a $2P_r$ of around 40 μC/cm$^2$, has a switching latency in the ns range ( comparable to DRAM cells ) and has a reduced wake-up effect.[385] Notwithstanding, it is important to consider what voltages can be supplied to the CMOS circuitry outside the memory array. An $E_c$ of ±1.5 MV/cm requires even higher fields to switch all domains. Here, companies are interested in reducing the switching voltage to 1 V with narrow switching characteristics to keep voltages in the CMOS circuitry as low as possible.

When discussing the reliability of a FE capacitor, there are two main metrics: field cycling endurance and polarization retention. Ideally, a breakdown-free device with no retention degradation in a 10-year time-frame is desired. Unfortunately, from an operational point of view, opposing paths improve each metric, that is, a lower applied voltage to switch the FE capacitor allows for an improved endurance but leads to worse retention and vice-versa[385,386]. A lower applied voltage could be compensated by increasing the pulse length up to a certain point, but this would slow down the operation speed[387]. Hence, a time-voltage trade-off exists, and a compromise is required. From a material perspective, improvement of the capacitor stack, such as reducing the defect density at the electrode-FE interface, can minimize charge injection or charge movement in the FE layer leading to a retention and endurance enhancement. This would be of particular interest for solving the prevailing imprint problem these FE capacitors exhibit regarding retention[384,385]. Improving $P_r$ is no longer an objective since most values reported in literature can be sufficient. In fact, a second compromise is needed here, regarding a sufficiently high $P_r$ for memory performance and not too high of a $P_r$ for improved reliability, since larger $P_r$ values enhance both aforementioned charge degradation effects.

When looking at the complete memory array and the read-out circuit, additional factors must be considered for an optimized operation. A proper read-out will depend on the potential difference between a “1” programmed state and a “0” programmed state in relation to a reference voltage (provided either as a fixed voltage or from a reference cell) at the sense amplifier. Therefore, it is not necessary to have the largest possible $2*P_r$ but rather only one large enough for a desired capacitor area to maintain a stable memory window. On the other hand, the bit-line (BL) capacitance, unfortunately, adds a lower threshold to the acceptable $2*P_r$ values[384]. Furthermore, larger arrays will have a larger BL

capacitance, therefore, alternative design layouts may be required for optimal sensing. Additionally, in order to assure high yields, high uniformity during semiconductor processing and packaging, as well as stability during thermal processing steps and later soldering during package mounting, must be assured[377].

In order for FeRAM to increase its market relevance, not only does a large memory capacity need to be possible, but also memory density, in other words, the cell size, has to be improved since this is the main contributor to the cost of the memory device. Most current literature focuses on 2D structures not stepping beyond the 130 nm technology node. For more advanced technology nodes, a more aggressive capacitor scaling in the 3D direction must be implemented, as has been done for other memory technologies such as DRAM. In this regard, first results for Gbit-sized arrays have already been published[61].

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

On the capacitor side, it is still necessary to improve reliability. As discussed, charge injection and movement need to be reduced to enhance endurance and retention. Here, a lower switching voltage, a stable $P_r$ which is not too large, and a low defect density at the electrode interface and within the bulk of the FE layer are required[385].

Regardless of what is yet to come in the development of the 1T-1C FeRAM structure, significant advancements have already been reported, mostly in the 16 to 64 kbit range[382,383,384,377] but also reaching capacities of up to 8 GB[61]. Considering this and the fact that not as large aspect ratios are necessary for similar architectures to DRAM[385], it may be the case that the cost-effectiveness of this technology could eventually reach or surpass DRAM values and even have a simpler path toward further down-scaling.

Alternatively, additional structures to the 1T-1C FeRAM have been proposed as emerging technologies. Some seek to improve the 1T-1C FeRAM structure, and others aim to provide an alternative operation but maintain the familiar structure. Regarding the former case, one can mention, first, the 2T-1C FeRAM structure, which implements an additional transistor for pre-charging the BL node and allows for an easier read-out of smaller structures but has the disadvantage of higher variability[388] and, second, the use of an AFE behaved material instead of a traditional FE for an improved endurance of the capacitor and apparent

reduction of the coercive field[389]. In the latter case, a more complex 2T-2C FeRAM structure has been proposed for local logic operations at the memory cell level[390]. Regardless of the optimization path, the development of HZO-based FeRAM technology shows promising results for the coming years.

**Concluding remarks**

From the current standpoint of this technology, it would be unsurprising if a new generation of HZO-based FeRAMs start popping-up on the market in the next couple of years. The remaining optimization may come as a second or third-generation iteration of this new wave of memories. Similar to other already commercialized memory technologies, in the end, the market success of this technology will be dictated by its cost-performance relation compared to alternative technologies and solutions. For instance, perhaps the first products may use a 2T-2C configuration to overcome reliability issues at the expense of a higher real-estate, and therefore cost, but subsequent generations could finally achieve using the 1T-1C variant for a high-density nonvolatile RAM technology; a memory technology which is still heavily sought after today.

**Acknowledgements**

R. A. was funded by the German Research Foundation (DFG)—Project No. 430054035 and 433647091.

**b. Ferroelectric Field-effect Transistors (Sayeef Salahuddin/ Michael Hoffmann)**

**Status**

In its simplest form, a FeFET is essentially an ordinary field effect transistor where the gate oxide is replaced by a FE material, as shown in Fig. 21. When the polarization inside the ferroelectric gate oxide is switched with a voltage, it shifts the threshold voltage of the transistor. In an appropriately designed transistor, this shift in the threshold voltage could lead to orders of magnitude change in the drain current. In this way, two different states of the polarization translate to two different current levels for the transistor. The potential benefits of such a device are game-changing[391]. Unlike the other prominent memory devices like resistive random access memory (RRAM), phase change random access

memory (PCRAM) or Magnetic Random Access Memory (MRAM), the memory element is not connected to the drain of the transistor – a combination that impedes the drain current due to added resistance. This means that READ speed is only determined by the performance of the transistor action and potentially the same READ speed as an SRAM could be possible. The ferroelectric switching speed of $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based materials is determined by reverse domain nucleation and growth dynamics, which have been shown to be faster than 300 ps, suggesting that even single digit picosecond switching speed is possible[392]. The footprint of the device is also just that of a single transistor, which is substantially smaller than a standard SRAM cell that needs six transistors. Further, the device needs minimal changes to the transistor fabrication flow – just a single additional mask is sufficient – indicating any additional cost of manufacturing would be minimal[393]. In addition, the FeFET enables memory cell constructs that offer new ways of doing in-memory-computing both in the digital and analog domain[394,395]. However, critical challenges remain in terms of material optimization and device design that need to be overcome to materialize the potential benefits of FeFET technology[393]. In the following, we provide a brief discussion of these challenges and present a roadmap of advances that are necessary to address them.

**Current and future challenges**

A key consideration for FeFETs is the fact that they are much more than the ferroelectric material itself – in fact, the ferroelectric film, together with an appropriate design for the transistor device, dictates the ultimate performance of the device. If one considers a simple MFM capacitor, one would like to optimize the material for the smallest $E_c$ and smallest thickness ($t_{FE}$) to scale down the switching voltage as much as possible. However, in the FeFET device, this cannot be done. The semiconductor channel and any interfacial layer beneath the FE act as a dielectric material in series. This introduces a depolarization field ($E_d$)[396], which, if larger than $E_c$, could completely diminish the memory behavior. The $E_d$ is inversely proportional to the $t_{FE}$, meaning that $t_{FE}$ cannot be scaled down arbitrarily. This means that the operating voltage ($V$) will be limited by these considerations. Another important parameter is the polarization ($P$). The shift in the threshold voltage of the transistor is proportional to $P$ – indicating a large $P$ is desirable. On the other hand, large P

generates a large electric field in the interfacial layer, breaking it down, leading the transistor to stop working[397]. In this case, even if the FE film is working fine, the endurance of the FeFET is limited substantially. Finally, the speed of the ferroelectric switching, in its simplest form, is dictated by an activation process – meaning that the larger the applied field compared to $E_c$, the exponentially faster the speed of switching[392]. But applying a large electric field comes at the expense of a large operating voltage and faster oxide breakdown, which impacts endurance. These competing considerations show that a very carefully designed device and material is necessary to obtain the desired memory behavior.

Continuing along the same lines, non-ideality in the devices, unfortunately, plays a dominant role in the device behavior. Most debilitating among them is charge trapping[398]. Band offsets between the FE and the semiconductor or interfacial layer are conducive to charge trapping. In addition, if the chemical compatibility between these dissimilar materials is weak, the dangling bonds act as a charge-trapping center. Moreover, if the electric field in the interfacial layer is too strong, as mentioned above, new bonds break every time the FE polarization is switched, increasing the number of trapped charges. The trapping and de-trapping leads to its own hysteresis, in direct analogy to today's FLASH memory devices, whose handedness is opposite to the FE hysteresis. This diminishes the FE memory action. In addition, trapped charges can screen out the polarization, further reducing memory performance.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

It is known from high-metal-gate studies that an oxide thickness <4 nm can effectively eliminate charge trapping in the oxide by substantially speeding up trapping/detrapping processes. This advocates for thinning down the FE oxide as much as possible. Scaling down the thickness is also necessary to scale down the channel length of FeFET devices. For FeFET with $L_G$<20 nm, an effective oxide thickness (including the FE oxide and interfacial oxide) needs to be ~ 1 nm, so that a good $I_{ON}$, $I_{OFF}$ characteristics can be obtained. Hafnium Oxide ($HfO_2$) based FE films are, therefore, most appropriately suited for scaled FeFET applications as they retain a high enough $E_c$ to overcome increased depolarization field even when thinned down to very small thickness[399]. Indeed, ferroelectricity has been demonstrated in $HfO_2$ films as thin as 1 nm[11]. On the other hand,

thickness scaling increases the capacitance of the FE layer, thus shifting the share of the applied voltage from the FE layer to the underlying MOSFET. Therefore, scaling of the thickness has to be balanced by increasing the effective capacitance of the MOSFET (without the FE) itself. In this regard, it has been shown that increasing the permittivity of the interfacial layer helps lower the operating voltage[400]. As an added benefit, it reduces the total electric field in the dielectric layer [397], which reduces oxide breakdown, in turn exponentially increasing the endurance. Endurance of ~$10^{12}$ cycles has been demonstrated [400]. However, changing the interfacial layer brings the question of chemical compatibility of the interface. The overall effect would be negative if a higher permittivity interfacial layer introduces significantly more dangling bonds.

In recent days, several reports have demonstrated FeFET structures without using any interfacial layer, especially on oxide semiconductor channels in the context of monolithic 3D integration of FeFET technology[401,402,403]. If these efforts are successful, the operating voltage could substantially reduce as any voltage drop associated with the interfacial layer is now eliminated. However, chemical compatibility of the FE layer with various oxide semiconductor channel needs further investigation. Interface defects could cause substantial polarization screening as mentioned before. This structure could also be more prone to READ disturb as hot electrons could easily get injected into the FE layer since no interfacial dielectric impedes their momentum. Overall, $Si/SiO_2$ and $SiO_2/HfO_2$ interfaces are the most well-studied and most optimized interfaces for transistors. Therefore, controlled modification of these interfaces could lead to the most optimized FeFET performance. FeFETs based on other interfaces will need similar optimization efforts that have gone into $Si/SiO_2/HfO_2$. There is always a place for new FE materials. However, as discussed above, any new FE material needs to be scalable to very small thicknesses, requiring a high $E_c$. In addition, if the background permittivity can be made small, it will help the FE layer to get the lion's share of the applied voltage in the capacitance divider. Another desired property will be the abruptness of switching. A very abrupt switching will reduce the amount of field needed beyond $E_c$ for fast switching[404]. Finally, a large band-offset with the semiconductor channel is necessary to reduce the injection of carriers into the oxide.

**Concluding remarks**

While challenges remain in obtaining the most desirable characteristics from a FeFET device, we note here that the FeFET uniquely combines high speed, low power, and small footprint, which makes it attractive for applications at various levels of the memory hierarchy. Additionally, in recent years, many demonstrations have shown their use for various unconventional compute paradigms such as content addressable memory (CAM), non-volatile logic, analog in-memory computing, etc. Even in their current state, FeFETs provide a very efficient on-chip memory for edge AI applications where frequent READs and non-volatile storage of the weights are primary requirements. FeFETs with FE $HfO_2$ layers are already available in highly scaled, 22FDX technology[404]. If the remaining challenges of endurance and operating voltage can be overcome, FeFETs will usher in a completely new era in computing.

**c. Ferroelectric Tunnel Junctions (Beatriz Noheda)**

**Status**

Arguably, ferroelectric tunnel junctions (FTJs) are the devices that can benefit the most from the advantages that $HfO_2$-based ferroelectrics present with respect to other ferroelectrics. FTJs rely on ultra-thin layers, with thicknesses below 5 nm (in fact, well below this value for large band-gap materials like $HfO_2$), such as to allow sufficient electron tunneling between the two electrodes, as shown in Fig. 21. At the same time, a robust polarization, and its imperfect screening at the asymmetric electrodes, is required to modify the average barrier height upon switching, modulating the transmission of electrons and achieving the *so-called* Tunneling Electroresistance (TER) effect.[405,406,407]. The appearance of polarization at the nanoscale in $HfO_2$ FEs, resisting depolarization, makes these materials the best candidates for FTJs. First demonstrations of Hf-based FTJs report TER values of 20  for a 2.8 nm tunnel barrier, using the standard method of probing the conductance with the tip of an atomic force microscope [408]. However, the large band gap energies (~ 6 eV) of these materials have allowed fabricating stand-alone FTJ devices detached from the atomic probe microscope[409,410]. These devices, made out of 1.5 nm-2 nm tunnel barriers of $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ operate even with electrodes as large as 30um x 30um

without suffering from significant leakage, which is unprecedented, and show on/off ratios as large as 50. Thus, the advent of $HfO_2$-based FEs represents a milestone towards the utilization of FTJs in integrated devices. The implications of this development are vast because FTJs are not only able to map the equilibrium polarization states into two-level resistance states of the device (TER effect), but they can also display non-volatile multi-level resistance arising from the partial switching of FE domains, giving rise to a ferroelectric memristor [411].

**Current and future challenges**

The thickness of the ferroelectric layer can be decreased further down to 1 nm, even on Si substrates, using ALD deposition, and these devices have shown TER values above 200 and tunneling currents above 1 A $cm^{-2}$[412]. In general, $HfO_2$-based devices present very good device-to-device reproducibility, even for those that use growth techniques for which fine control is more challenging, such as PLD. However, the devices display cyclability issues. This has to do with the relatively large switching fields that approach the breakdown fields in these materials, moving oxygen vacancies across the layer, similar to resistive switching memory devices. Therefore, a robust effect is often found only at low driving voltages, for which ion migration is unimportant [413,304,410,221,414,139,415]. However, under these conditions, reported TER values are reduced to about 5 [409].

Therefore, the great challenge is to design $HfO_2$-based nanoscale FEs with smaller switching fields. For that, our understanding of the nature of the switching needs to be improved. The scarcity of observations of domain growth during the application of an electric field [135], as well as the dependence of the switched polarization with the magnitude and duration of the electric pulses, point to a switching mechanism whose dynamics is determined by the nucleation of domains [416,417], which could be a manifestation of intrinsic (non-cooperative) dipole switching. This would be consistent with the accessibility of the double-well energy landscape in these materials [51] and with the very particular features of the polar *o*-phase in $HfO_2$: the structure is composed by polar and non-polar atomic layers parallel to the polarization direction, reducing dipole-dipole interactions and increasing the energy barrier for switching at the domain wall [15], therefore promoting independent switching events.

Interestingly, some of the works mentioned above reporting epitaxial layers on $LaSrMnO_3$-buffered perovskite substrates have shown that the ferroelectric layer is oriented along the (111) direction and has *r*- symmetry, both in $Hf_{0.5}Z_{0.5}rO_2$,[19] $ZrO_2$[262,418] and Y-doped $HfO_2$ [60]. These materials present large polarization values and no wake-up effect. Even though interpretations on the nature of this rhombohedrally-disorted phase differ [19,18], they point to the absence of non-polar sublayers, which are expected to increase dipole-dipole interactions and lower the coercive field with respect to the o-phase. However, the experimental switching fields are still large (actually larger, probably due to the clamping of the layer due to the epitaxy). Therefore, understanding the structural relationship between the differently observed polar phases is still a challenge in the field.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

It is interesting to notice that amorphous $HfO_2$ was reported long ago as a promising tunnel barrier for magnetic tunnel junctions, using Co and Fe as magnetic electrodes, with changes of tunneling magnetoresistance (TMR) up to 30% [419]. The addition of ferroelectricity in crystalline $HfO_2$, thus opens an interesting avenue for multiferroic tunnel junctions (MFTJs)[420,421]. Moreover, the large spin- orbit coupling in $HfO_2$ can lead to measurable values of the tunneling anomalous Hall conductivity (TAHC) [422], which may lead to new functionalities.

We mentioned above the prospect of using FTJs as memristive devices. Synaptic behavior, such as potentiation/depression of the conductance upon increasing the number of electric pulses and spike-timing dependent plasticity (STDP), have also been demonstrated in epitaxial tunnel junctions [417,423,424]. Great progress has recently been achieved toward device integration, and memristive FTJs with a back-end-of-line compatible process have been fabricated using 3.5 nm $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ thin films, obtaining current densities of 10 $mA/cm^2$ for driving voltages around 0.5 V (orders of magnitude larger than previous reports), on/off ratios of 7 (excellent for pure ferroelectric switching) at reading voltages of 10 mV and superb retention and endurance [425]. A simulated neural network with the synaptic characteristics of these devices has shown recognition accuracy of 92% (in 36 epochs) for the MNIST database.

Due to the large bandgap of these materials, layers of 3 nms or thicker are not suitable for direct tunneling in FTJs. However, interesting synaptic behavior can be obtained with somewhat thicker layers, based on *F*owler-Nordheim tunneling or thermionic emission, depending on the electric field range[426,426]. Another example is the use of a heterostructure formed by a 12 nm thick $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ layer and a 2nm $Al_2O_3$ layer placed between two electrodes. In this case, the $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ layer is not the tunnel barrier. In addition, in this configuration, $AlO_x$ could also play the role of blocking ion transport across grain boundaries and/or provide an oxygen source/drain, increasing the endurance of the FTJs junctions[427].

It is also possible to use a layer of $HfO_2$ thick enough that it cannot support direct tunneling, but it can become conducting thanks to doping. This is the case of the recently reported epitaxial Y-doped $HfO_2$ with a thickness of 4.5nm [428]. In this case, a polarization-modulated transition from Schottky-barrier-controlled charge transport to Ohmic conduction is observed with on/off ratio of up to 540. Extending the concept of tunnel junction to these other more complex structures (even if direct tunneling is not the mechanism in place), opens a large number of possibilities for device design and optimization in the near future.

Finally, recent technological improvements allow engineering the top electrode independently from the rest of the device, leading to a much better understanding of the bottlenecks in device performance[359]. A very interesting line of research may come from combining 2D semiconductors with $HfO_2$-based FEs films. TER up to $10^3$ for biases below 1 V, in $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ FTJs have been reported with $MoS_2$ as electrode[429,430]. The future looks bright for FTJs.

**Concluding remarks**

Despite existing challenges concerning reliability, thanks to the advent of Hafnia-based ferroelectrics and their unprecedented polarization retention behavior upon extreme miniaturization, FTJs that use 1-2 nm thick layers as the tunnel barrier are, finally, a realistic option in the memory roadmap, both for the development of digital RAM, as well as for memristive devices for brain-inspired information processing.

**Acknowledgments**

This publication is part of the project TRICOLOR (with project number OCENW.M20.005), which is financed by the Dutch Research Council (NWO).

**d. Energy storage capacitors (José P. B. Silva)**

**Status**

The demand for reducing both $CO_2$ emission and the consumption of fossil fuels requires the long-term pursuit of renewable and sustainable energy sources such as solar, wind, hydroelectric, and tide energy. However, these energy sources are intermittent, and thus, there is a pressing need to develop high-power-density, efficient, low-cost, and environmentally friendly energy storage (ES) devices. The major advantages of the ES in dielectric capacitors are high ES efficiency, temperature, and cycling stability, as well as high power densities. On the other hand, regular dielectric capacitors cannot compete with the orders of magnitude higher ES of batteries or fuel cells. However, so-called supercapacitors, which combine the high power density of capacitors with much higher energy storage density (ESD), are ideal for applications where a large amount of energy has to be stored and released in a relatively short time. Currently, high ESD electrochemical supercapacitors, which are mostly based on the double-layer capacitance and pseudocapacitance effects, are used, e.g., to stabilize the power grid, recover braking energy in electric vehicles or provide a backup power supply for critical electrical systems. Recently, there has been increasing interest in purely electrostatic solid-state supercapacitors based on highly polarizable materials that can be used for powering electronics.[106]

In this context, FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based capacitors are promising candidates in spite of being scarcely investigated yet[431]. Figure 19 presents the best-performing ES parameters for different FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based thin film capacitors.

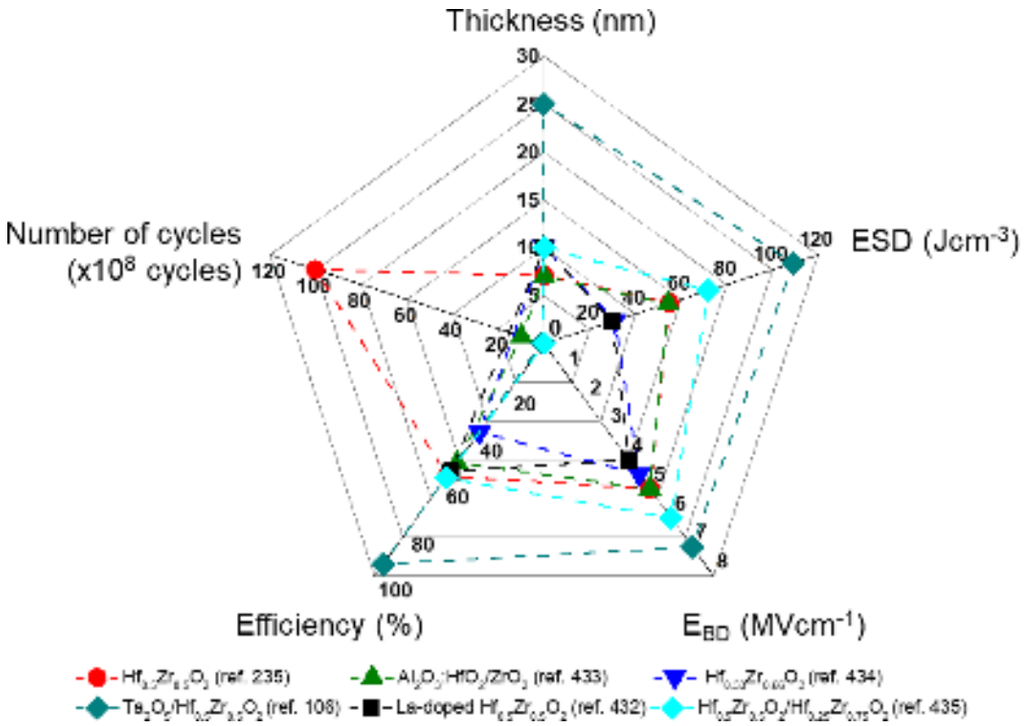



*Fig. 19 Comparison of the energy storage performance obtained in FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based thin film capacitors. ESD =energy storage density; $E_{BD}$ = dielectric breakdown field.*

For instance, 1.0 mol. %-doped La-doped $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$-based capacitor shows ESD values of 30 J cm$^{-3}$, with an efficiency of 55%[432]. $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ exhibits a stable FE behavior up to 175 ºC with an ESD of 55 Jcm$^{-3}$ and an efficiency of 57%[235]. Silva et al. also demonstrated that coupling of FE $ZrO_2$ thin films with a dielectric $HfO_2$:$Al_2O_3$ layer could enhance the ESD up to 54.3 Jcm$^{-3}$ with an efficiency of 51.3%[433]. Das et al. showed that TiN/$Hf_{0.33}Zr_{0.66}O_2$/TiN capacitors exhibit an ESD and efficiency of ~31 J cm$^{-3}$ and ~38%, respectively[434]. Recently, FE-$Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ (1 nm)/AFE-$Hf_{0.25}Zr_{0.75}O_2$ (9 nm) bilayered capacitor showed an ESD as high as 71.95 Jcm$^{-3}$, with an efficiency of 57.8%. The capacitors also showed stable operation up to 150 ºC and $10^6$ cycles[435]. Also, a giant ESD of 109 Jcm$^{-3}$ with an efficiency > 95% was obtained with a new concept of negative-capacitance, in which a $Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ and a $Ta_2O_5$ layer are combined[106]. Moreover, stable operation up to 150 °C and $10^8$ charging/discharging cycles was demonstrated.

**Current and future challenges**

Biaxially oriented polypropylene (BOPP) is one of the most commonly used commercial capacitor films[436,437]. It is bulky, has an ESD of <7 $Jcm^{-3}$, a charge/discharge time in the μs range,[438,439], and has a low maximum operating temperature of 105 $^0C$[431]. In order to achieve desirable ESD, a large capacitor bank with many rolls of the polymer film is usually employed. Besides that, ESD is obtained at high voltages, unfortunately bringing new challenges to the miniaturization and reliability of advanced electronics and electrical power systems[440]. Therefore, improving the ESD and working temperature of these capacitors is of utmost importance. Moreover, there is a need to reduce the size, weight, and cost of the capacitor structures for cutting-edge pulse power technologies.

Other polymeric materials than BOPP, glass dielectrics, and perovskite materials are being investigated for ES capacitors, which show superior ESD than BOPP[441,439,442]. Polymers and glasses can exhibit a very high $E_{BD}$ (typically in the range of 1–10 MV/cm), but their low $\varepsilon_r$ (typically <10) limits the ESD (< 30 $J/cm^3$)[443]. On the contrary, relaxor ferroelectrics (RFEs) and antiferroelectrics (AFEs), can display large $\varepsilon_r$ values on the order of 100–1000, but they often suffer from relatively low $E_{BD}$, typically <500 $kV/cm$[443]. Nevertheless, this results in a high ESD (>110 $J/cm^3$), which is higher than the one observed in $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based capacitors.[431] However, $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based capacitors show promising physical properties that make them relevant for ES applications. Due to the large bandgaps of >5 eV and large conduction band offset when contacting nitride-based electrodes, FE $HfO_2$- and $ZrO_2$-based thin films exhibit low leakage current[357]. This results in a very high dielectric breakdown field ($E_{BD}$) up to ∼5 MV $cm^{-1}$, which is desirable for ES applications. In addition, these materials can exhibit a high maximum polarization ($P_m$) of ∼50 μC $cm^{-2}$, while the $P_r$ can be adjusted from ∼5 up to ∼30 μC $cm^{-2}$[2216]. Another positive characteristic of $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ films is their fast switching times, in the nanosecond range,[444] and their robust FE polarization even at thicknesses as low as ~1 nm[11]. This allows the design of nanocapacitors for applications in miniaturized energy-autonomous systems. However, the ESD and efficiency are compromised by the large hysteresis loss and also by the higher $E_c$ typical in the range of 1–5 MV $cm^{-1}$ in these materials[444445]. To compete with other promising materials, such as RFEs, it will be

necessary to increase the ESD by ~50%, to ~150-200 J $cm^{-3}$, while keeping an efficiency of ~95%. To enhance ES performance, different strategies must be investigated. Moreover, to explore the full potential of the $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based capacitors for ES, the statistical breakdown strengths $E_{BD}$ via Weibull distribution fitting must be studied, which was not done yet.

Besides, it is important to optimize the ES properties of the FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based thin films, it is also important to mention that for the final application, the thickness of the substrate needs to be taken into consideration, which can significantly decrease the ES performance. Moreover, to meet the ES requirements of the automotive, power transmission, aerospace, oil, and gas industries, the temperature stability of the ES performance needs to be increased up to 250 °C[446], as shown for RFE ceramics and films.[439] In addition, the performance of the capacitors should be investigated with continuous cycling and at high frequencies since most of the applications (e.g., high-frequency inverters) work at this regime.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

The FE properties in $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based thin films are widely being investigated. Different strategies are employed to enhance the FE polarization and reduce the $E_c$ in these films. For instance, defect engineering through ion bombardment proved to be an efficient way to improve ferroelectricity in $HfO_2$-based films[447]. However, there is still no practical evidence on how much $P_m$ can be enhanced and how this would enhance the ES performance of the devices. On the other hand, low $E_c$ could be obtained via topological domain walls and phase boundaries, which leads to a significantly low intrinsic energy barrier for domain reversal and so allows rapid nucleation and growth of FE domains[141,43]. This theoretical result still needs experimental validation, which should affect the ES performance of the capacitors.

Other strategies such as strain, multilayer, and dead-layer engineering through deposition control are proposed to also improve the ES performance of the capacitors and still need to be investigated in more detail.

The design of 3D nanostructures capacitors instead of the 2D ones should be investigated since they allow much higher polarization and ESD. For example, in AFE $ZrO_2$-based capacitor, an enhancement of the ESD from 37 up to 937 J $cm^{-3}$ has been obtained[389]. Moreover, by integrating the FE-$Hf_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ (1 nm)/AFE-$Hf_{0.25}Zr_{0.75}O_2$ (9 nm) bilayered capacitor into deep silicon trenches, an enhancement of the ESD from 71.95 up to 364.1 J $cm^{-3}$ was achieved[435]. In addition, from the Weibull distributions of the extracted maximum ESD and efficiency, it is possible to conclude that while the planar capacitors display excellent electrical uniformity, the 3-D capacitors have a narrow distribution of maximum ESD. On the other hand, both the planar and 3-D capacitors exhibit very close efficiencies, corresponding to 57.8% and 56.5%, respectively. Recently, negative-capacitance AFE-HZO superlattice films integrated into 3D Si capacitors established record-high ESD (80 mJ $cm^{-2}$) and power density (300 $kWcm^{-2}$)[448]. However, there are no studies about 3D ES capacitors based on FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based thin films.

$HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based thin films have also demonstrated in-plane polarization[449,62] and in the case of $ZrO_2$ films,[62] it would allow the application of a high voltage (~60 V), which could be beneficial for some applications where high voltages are needed. However, the active capacitor area is reduced, and the material under the electrodes has nearly zero electric field, which can be detrimental for ES applications. Therefore, in-plane devices can also be investigated for ES applications.

Shaping the size of ferroelectric nanodomains is also envisaged to impact the ES performance of the devices, as observed in the case of RFEs where a superparaelectric state is achieved[450]. In this state, the nanodomains are scaled down to polar clusters of several unit cells so that polarization switching hysteresis is nearly eliminated while relatively high polarization is maintained. In this case, Pan et al. showed an ESD of 152 J $cm^{-3}$ with improved efficiency (>90% at an electric field of 3.5 MV $cm^{-1}$) in samarium-doped bismuth ferrite–barium titanate films.[450] Moreover, a high Weibull modulus β of 14.9 is achieved, indicating narrowed distributions of $E_{BD}$ data and improved film uniformity. The strong relaxor features in the superparaelectric films lead to temperature-insensitive dielectric properties. Therefore, the ES performance is stable over a wide temperature range (173 to 423 K), with an energy density variation of <6% and an efficiency variation of

<13%. A similar strategy was already used in $Hf_{0.2}Zr_{0.8}O_2/Al_2O_3/Hf_{0.2}Zr_{0.8}O_2$ capacitors[451]. A high ESD of 87.66 J $cm^{-3}$ and efficiency of 68.6%, together with large breakdown strength of 5.5 MV $cm^{-1}$ were achieved in the $Hf_{0.2}Zr_{0.8}O_2/Al_2O_3/Hf_{0.2}Zr_{0.8}O_2$ capacitors[451]. However, using this strategy, the ESD and efficiency are still far from those observed in samarium-doped bismuth ferrite–barium titanate films. More investigations need to be done to further enhance the ES performance of $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based capacitors.

## Concluding remarks

In summary, while much progress has been made over the past ten years with regard to an understanding of the FE properties in $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based thin films, significant work remains to be done, in spite of these materials exhibiting fascinating properties, regarding the possibility of application of these materials in ES.

$HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based capacitors enable next-generation pulsed power systems due to their superior material properties, allowing improved ES performance compared to commercial dielectric BOPP capacitors. Multiple strategies such as composition, doping, dead-layer engineering, and the use of negative-capacitance effects, among others, have successfully improved the ES performance of the devices. It is anticipated that a combination of these strategies will lead to further improvement in performance. To compete with other materials, such as RFE thin films, the ESD and efficiency need to be improved in terms of ES performance. Moreover, a better understanding of the ES performance at high frequencies and temperatures as well as the statistical breakdown strengths $E_{BD}$ via Weibull distribution fitting, is needed to evaluate the potential impact of the $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$-based capacitors in the ES sector. Finally, novel strategies are proposed to enhance the ES performance of the devices.

## Acknowledgments

This work was supported by: (i) the Portuguese Foundation for Science and Technology (FCT) in the framework of the Strategic Funding Contract UIDB/04650/2020; (ii) the exploratory project 2022.01740.PDTC, (iii) the Scientific and Technological Cooperation

Program between Portugal (FCT) and France (CNRS) - 2022/2023, and (iv) the European Union's Horizon 2020 research and innovation programme under grant agreement No 958174 (M-ERA-NET3/0003/2021 - NanOx4EStor). J. P. B. S. also thanks FCT for the contract under the Institutional Call to Scientific Employment Stimulus – 2021 Call (CEECINST/00018/2021).

**e. Beyond memory application and Neuromorphic (Stefan Slesazeck)**

**Status**

Recently it became apparent that the conventional von-Neumann architecture has reached its limits in terms of performance and energy consumption due to the need for increasing data movement. Relief is found by combining computing and storage functionality locally within one structure. In this context, the three basic FE memory device concepts that utilize one of the most energy-efficient storage mechanisms – FE polarization switching - exhibit superior properties in terms of area and energy efficiency. The three-terminal FeFET with separate write and read terminals exhibit a tunable threshold voltage. It is programmed via its gate terminal, and the polarization state is read as drain-source current. Integrated together with conventional CMOS[452] FeFETs are the most versatile FE devices that add memory functionality in analog and digital circuits. The two-terminal ferroelectric tunneling junction (FTJ) features a polarization-dependent resistance. However, in these devices, both programming and read paths are combined. Thus FTJs are less flexible for circuit implementation. FTJs are very interesting for massive parallel operation due to their typical high impedance[453]. In both device concepts, a read operation is ideally performed without affecting the polarization state. This is not the case for the third device: the FE capacitor (FeCAP). Read and write operations are combined by applying a switching pulse and measuring the resulting switching current. This makes them good candidates in regular array-like structures but restricts their application scenarios in neuromorphic circuits. In all three device concepts, the write operation is performed by applying an electric field to the ferroelectric layer that exceeds the coercive field. In a first-order approximation, the required switching energy depends linearly on switched polarization charge $P_s$ (and thus linearly on device area) and the applied switching voltage $V_s$: $E \sim P_s V_s$. Thus, the switching energy of small-scaled FeFETs in the 10nm regime is smallest with typical

values in the ~10 pJ range on the device level, while device area scaling of FeCAP and FTJ is limited by the required reading charge or current, respectively, thus leading to typical switching energies in the range of ~1-100 fJ. The energy consumption of read operation for FeFET and FTJ depends strongly on the sensing concept, but for FeCAP equals the corresponding write energy.

Obviously, the strong differences in the read operation have a major impact on the usability in various architectural concepts. Artificial neural networks (ANN) link input and output nodes via digital computing layers that perform matrix-vector multiplication (MVM) or multiply and accumulate (MAC) operation. Many hidden layers form deep neural networks (DNN). The digital "synaptic weight" storage and multiplication can be realized locally in near-memory-computing (NMC) or in-memory-computing (IMC) approaches to realize the combined logic and memory functionality in FeCAP or FeFET-based arrays[454]. Devices characteristics are similar to NVMs, such as high cycling endurance, long data retention, and low switching voltages are targeted at. For analog weight storage and MAC operation, however, FeFET and FTJ-based circuit designs take advantage of Ohm's and Kirchhoff's Law. Thus, additional device requirements such as linearity in weight update and IV-characteristics, high impedance, large dynamic range, and low variability are key. Finally, spiking neural networks (SNN) benefit from the accumulative switching properties of the ferroelectric devices[455]. Common to all these architectures is their data-centric approach to overcome the von-Neumann bottleneck. Thus, the research on ferroelectric device applications beyond pure memory has recently gained a lot of traction.

**Current and future challenges**

For the specific application, both readout and programming dynamics are key and strongly linked to the circuit design for the implemented learning algorithms. For the FE $HfO_2$ there is a trade-off between switching field and switching time[456]. It is possible to obtain both, digital weight update by strong programming pulses, or more gradual weight update by varying programming pulse times or amplitudes or a mixture of both like in spike-time-dependent-plasticity (STDP)[457]. In this context, the largest challenge is seen in overcoming the typical non-linear weight update of FE devices. Moreover, caused by the poly-crystalline nature of the FE layer, there is a direct trade-off between multi-level switching

and device scalability. Thus, the scalability of $HfO_2$-based FE devices for digital storage is limited to about 0.2 $\mu m^2$ cell size[458], and for analog weight storage, it gets even more challenging to deal with the device-to-device variability. Target programming schemes can help at the cost of increased complexity of the programming circuit, which is detrimental for non-array like designs.

On the other hand, small-scaled FeFETs with just a small number of single FE domains exhibit versatile interesting switching dynamics. Besides digital, gradual, and cumulative switching, accumulative switching[455] and stochastic switching[459] allow a huge variety of application cases beyond synaptic weight storage. Spike accumulation in neurons[460], the realization of physical unclonable functions (PUF) and random number generators are some examples. However, the controllability of the single-domain switching kinetics and the distribution of coercive fields among different domains within one device is limited. Thus, a proper programming circuit design and limitation of the dynamic range are key.

For analog MAC operation, typically, a linear I-V characteristic is required. However, in FTJs, the conduction mechanisms are generally non-linear, thus limiting their suitability in this respect. A different input data representation for example by using pulse-width coding at constant read voltage instead of pulse amplitude coding, might be one way to mitigate this issue. The non-linearity is easily circumvented in three-terminal synaptic elements or FeFETs, where the current during the reading doesn't flow through the ferroelectric layer but through a channel material. Excellent $I_{DS} - V_{DS}$ linearity was obtained using conducting oxides, for example, $WO_x$[461] as channel materials.

For FeCAPs up to $10^{18}$ switching cycles have been predicted[461]. In contrast, Si-based FeFET endurance is typically limited to ~$10^5$ cycles, mainly due to degradation of the channel interface. FTJs suffer from similar effects, making these devices more suitable for inference applications and un-frequent weight updates. In this case, longer retention times are required, which has been demonstrated for digital storage in FeCAP[382] and FeFET devices. However, high internal electric fields cause imprint resulting in a low opposite state retention[462] that still needs to be resolved especially for analog weight storage in FeCAPs. Same-state retention becomes more critical in FeFET and FTJ double-layer devices featuring larger depolarization fields. The situation might be relaxed for online

training of neural networks, because the weights are continuously updated. Hence, from application point of view there is a trade-off between the endurance and data retention requirements.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet the challenges**

The specific weight update characteristics of the ferroelectric devices depend on the ferroelectric film, its microstructure and the formation of domain walls, and the resulting energy barriers between the different polarization states. Thus, material optimization towards small grain sizes targeting at gradual switching of many small domains featuring a certain distribution of the $E_c$ will be key to success of FE devices as analog synapses. In contrast, a sharp $E_c$ distribution is mandatory for digital switches.

Besides the FE layer properties itself the switching dynamics and device reliability are further influenced by the whole material stack, including electrodes and their work function, interlayers or interfaces, the device structure and size. Moreover, other physical and chemical effects such as ion migration, oxidation of electrodes or reduction of the metal oxide films as well as charge trapping effects[463] can have a strong impact on the device's electrical characteristics. Thus, the optimization of a desired weight update characteristic has to consider not only the FE material itself but the whole layer stack and, consequently the device design, and is subject of intense research.

For front-end-of-line (FEOL) Si-based FeFET optimization the main focus will be on the improvement of the devices reliability in terms of cycling endurance and device-to-device variability, since the FeFET size directly influences the silicon cost. FeMFETs featuring an internal electrode can benefit from the freedom to optimize the ratio between FE capacitor and gate capacitor in the trade-off between memory window and depolarization field and from the better reliability of the FeCAPs[464]. However, for this concept, any leakage current towards the floating internal node has to be prevented to avoid compensation of the polarization charge. Thus, material stack optimization towards ultra-low leakage and reliability in terms of stress-induced-leakage-current (SILC) will be of utmost importance.

The focus of FTJ development will further be driven by the need for increasing the on-current density and the optimization of the device reliability. The adoption of multiple

functional layers, electrode and interface optimization and band engineering will be a key for success.

Incorporated in circuits, the operation voltages of the FE devices ideally should not exceed 3V to 5V. A reduction of the FE layer thickness might be targeted, which however causes increased annealing temperatures, thus affecting the BEOL compatibility. Another approach is stack engineering e.g. combining FE HZO and AFE $ZrO_2$[91].

Besides the device optimization measures, also the electrical operation conditions must be adapted to the specific device design[465,457]. Thus, a thorough design-technology-co-optimization (DTCO) will be mandatory key to success.

**Concluding remarks**

The growing interest in AI-hardware development and the need for non-volatile storage devices that are to be co-integrated with conventional CMOS devices reflects itself in a significant growth in the research on ferroelectric devices for application in beyond von-Neumann architectures during the past 5 years. Compared to other storage concepts the FE devices benefit mainly from a low-power program operation, a defined and well understood physical process and a great flexibility in device design. This gives rise to a large variety of potential application cases as digital or analog synaptic weighting elements, as spike accumulators or as routing memory in SNNs using address-event representation (AER) of spikes. However, there are still several technological issues to be solved, and at the present, there are no clear winning usage scenarios. When looking at the current research activities in the field of neuromorphic computation, there is still a large potential for the scientific and engineering communities in terms of algorithm development and DTCO, that will finally lead to a commercial application of the "ferro-neuromorpic" devices.

## 8. Overarching Challenges

**a. Measurement Protocol** (Veeresh Deshpande/ Catherine Dubourdieu/Suzanne Lancaster)

**Status**

A standard measurement protocol is critical in order to accurately compare between $HfO_2$-based films. Typically, in order to obtain polarization-voltage (*P-V*) curves, the current through the capacitor during switching is integrated. Measurement techniques include the Sawyer-Tower [466] or virtual ground method [467], with most commercial FE testers using the latter. When a voltage pulse is applied to a FE, the current response will consist of the switching current, leakage through the FE, and dielectric displacement current. Leakage contributions can be removed using dynamic leakage current compensation via measurement at different adjacent frequencies [468]. If non-switching contributions are large, the positive-up negative-down (PUND) method [469] can be applied to avoid remanent polarization overestimation. Here, two consecutive voltage pulses are applied in each polarity. The current (or charge) in the second pulse is subtracted from the first in order to remove the leakage and dielectric components, which in the ideal case yields only the remanent polarization. From this basic measurement, different pulse trains can be established, which characterize various aspects of FE device operation [457].

Complementary to *P-V* or *I-V* measurements, small-signal capacitance-voltage (*C-V*) measurements can be used to observe the FE response, yielding a characteristic 'butterfly-shape' with peaks corresponding to increased capacitances during switching [470]. Finally, as FE hafnia films are dielectrics, which suffer from defect generation due to electric field stress, capacitor leakage is an important figure of merit that gives information on film and interface quality [167].

Measurement protocols vary based on the intended device type. The three major device types for $HfO_2$-based FEs are: FeCAP, FTJ, and FeFET. Measurement of these devices depends on the device performance parameters to be estimated and their intended applications. The general protocols for each type, as summarized in Fig. 20, are as follows:

a) FeCAP: The remanent charge, its dependence over multiple switching cycles (endurance), and its ability to retain the charge (retention) at different temperatures are the main characteristics to be determined. The remanent charge is measured via PUND sequence. The leakage current can be determined by quasi-static (voltage sweeping) or DC *I-V* (voltage sampling) measurements. The remanent charge is measured with cycling to

assess the endurance. Retention is ideally measured by first switching the polarization to one state, then estimating the switched charge into the new same state or opposite state after various delay times, both at room temperature and elevated temperatures [471]. Besides measuring the loss in stored polarization charge, retention can also be investigated via imprint, which plays a strong role in reading of the state in FeCAP [472].

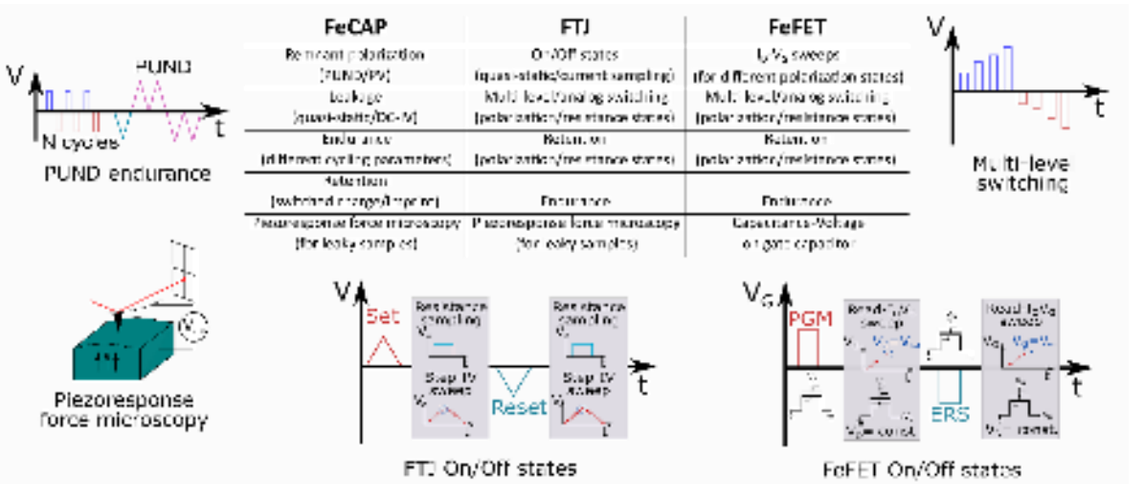



*Fig. 20 Overview of standard electrical measurements for the three main ferroelectric device types (FeCAP, FTJ, FeFET).*

b) FTJ: As a non-volatile memory device, the important parameters to be measured in a FTJ are the ON and OFF currents, retention of these states, and endurance. The FTJ device architecture can be a single ultra-thin layer, a bilayer, or a multilayer stack sandwiched between two electrodes. PV or piezoresponse force microscopy (PFM) measurements are performed to assess the FE switching. ON and OFF currents can be determined in different ways, discussed later. For neuromorphic applications, multiple resistance states are characterized by reading the current levels after partial switching operations performed by progressively increasing (or decreasing) the switching voltage, varying the switching pulse width, or applying several pulses of fixed amplitude and width [473].

c) FeFET: Polarization switching measurements are performed by grounding the source and drain, while applying the switching voltage to the gate. Drain current ($I_D$) vs. gate voltage ($V_G$) sweeps (up to read voltage on the gate) under applied drain voltage determine the change in threshold voltage after switching. The ON and OFF currents are estimated at fixed $V_G$. Retention and endurance can be measured for each state. While performing a

switching *IV* or *PV* measurement is neither typical nor straightforward, ferroelectric switching can be ascertained by performing *CV* measurements of the gate capacitor. Multiple current states are estimated through partial switching as for FTJs. A useful technique is plotting $V_G$ against the time it takes to close half the memory window for each state, from which the retention of each state, minimum switching time and optimal operating parameters can be estimated [320].

**Current and future challenges**

Certain challenges arise when the film is leaky, which is usually the case when reducing the thickness of FEs below 5 nm. Since FE materials are also piezoelectric, an alternative method to measure the FE response is by determining the sample deformation under an AC bias through piezoresponse force microscopy (PFM). In ultrathin films, the high leakage during switching necessitates the use of PFM for observing hysteresis [474]. At the same time, PFM must be carefully performed since other electromechanical responses, in particular charge injection, can mimic ferroelectricity [475] and complementary methods should be applied in order to confirm the observed ferroelectricity.

Recent work has again highlighted the limitations in current FE characterization techniques for evaluating devices in the presence of a large depolarization field [476], such as in ultrathin FEs or in FEs integrated with a dielectric layer. It was shown that PUND analysis underestimates both the irreversible and remanent polarizations in the presence of depolarization fields. In the case of FeFET, parasitic charge trapping effects can obscure the memory window on short time scales while improving retention and degrading endurance [398]. This means that reported figures of merit may sensitively depend on the exact measurement routine applied. Charge injection has been shown to play a significant role in the switching of any film integrated with a dielectric layer, for example, FTJs or negative capacitance devices [477].

In FeFETs, the read and write paths are fully decoupled so that ON & OFF states can be measured independently from the switching current. Conversely, for FTJs, it is important to distinguish current components in order to properly characterize the device resistance levels. Quasi-static IV curves are reported, which either cover the whole switching range

[478], or only up to a defined read voltage chosen to exclude switching contributions [479]. In the former case, there is a risk if trying to extract the resistance states that the tunneling current is conflated with the switching current even at low sweeping rates. Another method would be measuring the resistance state directly at the read voltage, where applying a long bias time enables the separation of the read current from background components [480]. When moving to on-chip operation and characterization, a pulsed read scheme is required where the desired device behavior can no longer be decoupled from the background currents, necessitating new measurement schemes.

The wake-up effect seen in $HfO_2$-based FEs raises challenges for devices. While the FeCAPs may have nominally similar electrodes on either side of the FE, FTJs and FeFETs typically have different electrodes or interfaces, leading to an asymmetric field distribution. As such, the wake-up will depend both on the built-in imprint field and particularly on the electrical cycling parameters (waveform type, frequency, amplitude etc.)[481]. Thus the wake-up behavior needs to be characterized, well-reported and optimized for individual device stacks.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

As $HfO_2$-based FE technologies mature, a shift from macroscopic characterization to on-chip measurements is necessary. Characterization of on-chip FeCAP devices has already allowed the observation of switching speeds down to the nanoseconds [384]. A 120 dB pulse generator has been demonstrated that meets the requirements for on-chip testing of FE devices, where pulse widths can be precisely controlled across 6 orders of magnitude [482]. This allows read, write, switching kinetics and multilevel programming operations to be performed on-chip with the same circuitry.

For lab-based characterization, the device layout also needs to be optimized to allow the application of short pulses to avoid pad and connection parasitics from influencing the read and switching currents. For example, the use of active voltage probes for connecting devices was recently demonstrated in order to measure FE $HfO_2$ without parasitic cable capacitances, enabling direct measurement of devices with areas below 1 $\mu m^2$ [483].

Due to the typically small thicknesses of $HfO_2/ZrO_2$ FEs, interfaces play a dominant role in their behavior. Recently, a pulsed measurement scheme was proposed to quantify interface charge traps [484]. Additionally, small-signal *CV* measurements to quantify interface traps can be better understood by new models in combination with experiments [485]. This demonstrates how both new measurement schemes and device modeling can contribute to a better understanding of FE device behavior.

**Concluding Remarks**

Accurate measurements of the properties of $HfO_2$-based FEs are pivotal in ensuring that these materials reach their potential in the field of memory devices and other applications. Proper measurements and detailed reporting of measurement schemes allow benchmarking between different technologies and processes. However, $HfO_2$ FEs still suffer from reliability issues and large depolarization fields, which can obscure measurement results. Therefore, the question of how to properly characterize $HfO_2$ films can be broken down into two parts: the first is how to determine the fundamental properties of the FE, and the second is how to correctly compare between devices and technologies.

**Acknowledgment**

The authors acknowledge funding by European Union's Horizon 2020 research and innovation program under grant agreement no 871737 (BeFerroSynaptic)

**b. Switching Voltages/Retention (Simon Martin/Laurent Grenouillet/Jean Coignus)**

**Status**

Since the discovery of ferroelectricity in $HfO_2/ZrO_2$ materials, FE memories paradigm has changed, in particular for FeRAM, thanks to CMOS compatibility and scalability compared to perovskite-based FeRAM. Switching voltage/time and data retention are key parameters since they dictate the performance and reliability of the memory.

The switching speed governs the latency of the memory, whereas low switching voltages allow better scalability and lower programming energy. Endurance performances are then a mixed consequence of the optimized voltage/time programming scheme. FEs are intrinsically fast in terms of switching, with a trade-off observed between switching speed

and voltage. Tagantsev et al. physically described this trade-off in the NLS model,[486,] which overcame the KAI model[487] in polycrystalline ferroelectrics. Fast switching is at the expense of higher voltages: e.g. Lyu et al. demonstrated ultra-fast sub-ns switching on 15 nm HZO but with 9 V pulses[488]. This trade-off has recently been measured in 10 nm HZO- and HSO-based single-scaled capacitors[489] in the form of switching efficiency maps demonstrating 2.5 V-operation capability at the ns scale.

An important reliability feature for marketing a product is data retention. The reliability targets for 10-years data retention are 85 °C, 125 °C and 165 °C for general purpose, industrial and automotive applications, respectively. The physical understanding of retention loss is key for practical applications and future technology developments to improve those metrics. Both memory polarization states $P_{down}$ and $P_{up}$ (encoding 0's and 1's) retention need to be clearly understood as different phenomena can occur and degrade the state stored in the FE capacitor. The same-state (*SS*) represents the non-switching state in FeRAM during read operation and the switching state, called opposite-state (OS), is the preferred metrics for evaluating data retention in FeRAM[490]. Thermal depolarization (*TD*) and imprint are the two main mechanisms identified for the retention degradation. The *TD* is an intrinsic property of the ferroelectric material: the $P_r$ drops as the temperature rises up to the Curie temperature. This transition temperature, where ferroelectric material becomes non-polar (paraelectric phase), is high for $HfO_2$-based films and bulk, typically > 350°C [491,203,426], favoring stable operation for memory applications. However, this temperature can be reduced with film thickness, dopants and strain[88,203] and thus strengthen the *TD* phenomenon. The thermal depolarization can also be due to the depolarization field induced by an incomplete polarization compensation at the electrode interfaces[492]. The imprint provokes a decrease in the OS polarization and increases the $E_c$ required to switch in OS. Excellent retention has been observed on single FE capacitors 10nm HSO at 125 °C during 1000 h[493] and at 85 °C during 10 years (extrapolated)[472]. At the array level, Lin et al. exhibit an extrapolation at 10 years at 85°C (10 nm HZO 1 kbit FeRAM) with a $P_r$ at 76 % of the initial value (OS retention)[494]. Recently, 16kbit FeRAM HSO-based arrays have demonstrated their immunity to solder reflow process with no bit failures after 3 repeated sequences up to 260 °C (30 s)[377]. In terms of switching time/voltage, a compelling result was demonstrated in 2020[228] with the first demonstration of 64 kbit 1T-1C FeRAM arrays

with 100% bit functionality, 10ns write speed, and 2.5 V operating voltage using 130 nm node.

**Current and future challenges**

Despite these recent advances in the field, major challenges remain to improve performance and reliability, especially at the material/stack level.

Indeed, dopants, oxygen vacancies, and charge trapping play essential roles in device functioning[306], affecting phase formation, FE properties, and electric conductivity. In particular, $HfO_2/ZrO_2$ films require oxygen vacancies to stabilize the *o*- FE phase, while a reduction in oxygen vacancies content leads directly to an unwanted increase in the non-polar monoclinic phase formation. Oxygen vacancies concentration is difficult to control and can evolve within the films during electric field cycling. Moreover, low thermodynamic barriers between the polar *o*- and the non-polar *t*- and *m*-phases reflect the high degree of polymorphism in hafnia[495], highlighting the need for careful phase engineering in thin ferroelectric films.

The electric fields experienced by FeRAM can attract charges from the electrodes, and induce drift of free charges and charged defects within the layer[492]. It contributes to imprint and accordingly limits data retention. The electrostatic drift associated with imprint may eventually cause sub-cycling behavior because of an incomplete switching: as a result, spontaneous back-switching of the polarization is expected to occur, resulting in retention loss. Finally, local depolarization of FE domains can also limit data retention if non-polar phases are present in the FE layer.

Assessing the aforementioned challenges is mandatory to push further the introduction of $HfO_2/ZrO_2$-based ferroelectrics into advanced technological nodes, which requires to lower the operating voltage below 2.5 V. Due to the switching voltage/time tradeoff, this would imply longer switching times in order to avoid partial switching of the layer, the latter having a detrimental impact on the memory window (MW). To overcome this, FE films thinner than 10 nm are required to decrease to coercive voltages while keeping a complete bitcell switching. Using 8 nm HZO, Okuno et al. successfully demonstrated functional FeRAM memory operation down to 2 V at 16 ns[382]. However, reducing film thickness

requires higher crystallization temperatures, which can hamper BEOL integration[496]. Also, reducing FE film thickness increases depolarization field[497], which in turn has a detrimental on data retention. This illustrates the need to engineer the FE stack to overcome those current and future challenges. This engineering work necessitates significant theoretical simulations, coupled with advanced experimental growth and characterization works, in order to provide a robust understanding of $HfO_2/ZrO_2$ films.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

Tahara et al. reported 4 nm-thick FE HZO in MFM structures with excellent FE properties[496]: a low voltage operation of 1.0 V is reported with coercive voltages below 0.5 V while keeping a satisfactory $2P_r$ value superior to 20 µC/cm². Excellent OS data retention requirement of 10 years at 85 °C is also demonstrated. For 10nm-thick HZO, crystallization is achievable at 400 °C anneal, while 4 nm HZO requires around 500 °C to crystallize in the o-phase. The increase in crystallization temperature with decreasing film thickness could be overcome in BEOL integration thanks to the nanosecond laser anneal (NLA), which is a promising way to locally rise the anneal temperature to reach o-phase crystallization while preserving BEOL integrity[498]. As previously discussed, the oxygen content in Hf/Zr-based films is crucial to get better reliability and performance. Mittmann et al. have recently performed oxygen content engineering in HZO films, highlighting that not enough oxygen favors t-phase while too much oxygen content advantages the m-phase formation during the film deposition. The optimization of this parameter is key to maximize the o-phase formation and to improve the reliability[499].

Increasing the MW would also help to minimize the OS retention loss in FeRAM. 3D FE capacitor integration seems highly suitable for advanced nodes as it favors the storage density thanks to the increase of FE capacitor electrical surface. Lin et al. reported the technological potential of a BEOL 3D FeRAM, which can be integrated in 3X-nm technology node[500]. 3D FE capacitors exhibit good performances with an endurance of $10^9$ cycles, $2P_r$ around 18-20 µC/cm² and field operation at 2.2 MV/cm. $P_r$ reaches in 1C-3D is 78 % of equivalent *Pr* measured on a planar capacitor. Good reliability is also achieved with 10-years retention at 85 °C with 60 % of the initial $P_r$. At the circuit level, the bitline capacitance ($C_{BL}$) reduction is another lever for improving MW since it affects the

capacitive divider within bitcell[377]. This reduction is achievable in advanced technology nodes and/or with proper design optimization[376].

**Concluding remarks**

In conclusion, improvements in switching voltages/times and data retention are in constant progress. These key parameters are important milestones for the future integration of $HfO_2$ and/or $ZrO_2$ -based FE materials in advanced technology nodes. The enhancements in terms of integration have been recently made with the fabrication of 3D FE capacitor instead of a planar capacitor to maximize the MW and the storage density. Another integration improvement is the thickness slimming of the FE films to reduce coercive voltages keeping ferroelectric properties with crystallization temperature compatible with BEOL. Moreover, the control of the oxygen content during the deposition of hafnia/zirconia films to limit the oxygen vacancies formation and stabilize the orthorhombic polar phase is a key parameter to improve the performances and the reliability in hafnia/zirconia-based FeRAM. All these technological progresses pave the way toward an integration of hafnia/zirconia-based FeRAM in advanced technology nodes.

**c. Endurance (Laura Bégon-Lours)**

**Status**

Remarkable efforts have been recently achieved for outperforming the endurance of $HfO_2$ -based FE devices. On the one hand, the exploration of various materials and stacks led to the demonstration of devices pushing the maximal endurance limit, from $10^4$ back in 2012 to $10^{11}$ nowadays. Area scaling to small production-type capacitor structures could even enhance the endurance limit beyond $10^{14}$ cycles[501]. Such metrics were demonstrated both in two- and three- terminals configurations. They show that FE devices are serious candidates for non-volatile memory application: in comparison, flash memories have an endurance of ~$10^6$ cycles, phase change materials memories $10^{10}$, valence change resistive memories can reach $10^{12}$ cycles, and spin-transfer-torque magnetic memories up to $10^{15}$ write/erase cycles.

On the other hand, studies combining materials sciences and electrical characterizations brought valuable knowledge on the control of endurance properties. Number or devices contain (on purpose or not) a dielectric layer at an interface with the FE, for example, $SiO_2$ at the interface between an $HfO_2$ gate and a Si channel. In the last decade, a number of experimental and theoretical works detailed the role of such layers in the functionality and reliability of such devices[502]. Earlier, the breakdown of the dielectric gate was identified as the main cause of the device failure. This led to the emergence of interlayer free stacks, for example, using Germanium[280] or metal oxide semi-conductors as the channel[503] or electrode material. Later, the presence of defects within the HZO layer upon cycling was also studied[504]. Temperature-dependent transport experiments showed that upon cycling, the energy barrier seen by electrons in the bulk of an HZO film was lowered[505], indicating a redistribution of defects in the later.

Several studies confront X-Ray Spectroscopy analysis to electrical characterization, shedding light on the key role of contaminants in hafnia. Varying the chemistries (gas, precursors) during the ALD or during the annealing showed that dopants such as Carbon or Hydrogen are detrimental to endurance[506]. It was experimentally observed that MFM stacks deposited in situ show improved endurance compared to stacks exposed to air[507]. The number of works combining X-Ray analysis, eventually Scanning Transmission Electron Microscopy and electrical characterization correlate the increase of the endurance to a decrease in the fraction of *m*-phase. In general, for comparable thicknesses, a larger endurance is also observed, together with a reduced leakage current.

**Current and future challenges**

Today, the most significant trade-off in terms of endurance is the dynamic range of the device. The number of cycles a given device can endure increases as the applied electric field decreases, and the endurance figure is generally reported for "full" switching operation, i.e. reaching the maximal $P_r$. The corresponding electric field for $HfO_2$- based FE is around 2 to 2.5 MV/cm. Operating the device in sub-polarization loops has proven an efficient way of increasing the endurance and eventually working with polarization states that are more stable regarding temporal drift. However, for applications such as synaptic weights for artificial neural networks, an ideal On/Off ratio of 100 is required. Today, many

technologies of ferroelectric synapses do not yet meet these requirements, and making compromises on the dynamic range to guarantee a large endurance is not always possible.

The most mature $HfO_2$ devices (FeFET and FTJ) are based on a dielectric interlayer. The parasitic charge trapping during writing was identified as the most detrimental phenomena to the endurance. The injection of electrons or holes in the gate, promoted by large fields, leads to the creation of defects both in the interlayer and in the hafnia. Moreover, these charges screen the ferroelectric polarization charges, reducing the ferroelectric field-effect and, thus, the device performance.

Understanding the role of oxygen vacancies is a critical aspect of solving reliability issues in FE devices. On the one hand, improvements in reliability were obtained by interfacing HZO with a metal oxide electrode such as $WO_x$, $VO_x$, $TaO_x$, $RuO_x$ or $CeO_x$. Some evidence points to a supply of oxygen atoms from the electrode to HZO during the crystallization, resulting in a FE film with less interfacial oxygen vacancies and improved reliability[352]. On the other hand, doping hafnia with three-valent atoms such as *La* increases the oxygen vacancy content[508] but also the energy barrier for the creation of additional oxygen vacancies during cycling. Similarly, controlling the optimal fraction of FE, *o*-phase is not trivial. A slight increase in the tetragonal phase can be beneficial to endurance, as it tends to reduce the coercive field of the thin film[509]. It is the approach explored by the fabrication of superlattices or nanolaminates[510349]. It is also the mechanism behind the use of *La*-doping, which limits the crystallization in the *m*-phase but favors the non-polar *t*-phase. But, *La*-doping of HZO also leads to an enhancement of the wake-up behavior. A diminution of the coercive field was also obtained by quenching an epitaxial thin film in a tetragonal phase without any degradation of the remanent polarisation[511].

Wake-up is the increase in $P_r$ during field cycling, which can change hysteresis shape. In most cases, a pinched hysteresis loop in the pristine case opens to an unpinched loop during field cycling. Several reasons are given in the literature: There could be charges in the layer that pin the domains and inhibit their switching[131]. These charges can be redistributed by the applied external field, unpinning the domains. Furthermore, there may be a field-driven phase transition from a non-polar t- to a polar o-phase[330,512]. During field cycling, strain, and stress relaxation can be caused by electronic or ionic charge redistribution or injection.

In addition, ferroelastic switching has been described to cause a 90° domain reorientation from an in-plane polar axis to an out-of-plane polar axis of the polar o-phase[513,514]. Furthermore, a reversible transition between the polar and antipolar phases has been reported[56]. Wake-up effects can be drastically reduced by optimizing dopant and oxygen vacancy content[25], stabilizing the tetragonal phase in the film. From this discussion, it is clear that each materials system possesses an optimal composition, their control will require increasing support from first-principle simulations[145,515] and experimental work.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet these challenges**

Regarding the dynamic-range *vs.* endurance trade-off, combining the doping of HZO with ~1-2% mol of group III atoms, with a full stack growth in one batch is a promising route. For example, *La*-HZO thin films show a record endurance of $10^{11}$ cycles[298] at 2.5 MV/cm, while maintaining a remanent polarization as high as 28 $\mu$C/cm$^2$, 75% of the maximal remanent polarisation obtained at 3.5 MV/cm. Skopin *et al.* Gd-doped hafnia 8.8 nm films[516] reached $10^{10}$ cycles at 4 V, for a remanent polarisation reaching 33 $\mu$C/cm$^2$.

The question of parasitic charge trapping is addressed in various ways. Both on stacks with or without oxide interlayers, the reliability of films grown or crystallized with different annealing techniques are studied, see for example a comparison for HZO/Ge films prepared with Rapid Thermal Annealing *versus* millisecond Flash Lamp Annealing[280]. Dutta *et al.* recently demonstrated a low voltage, high-speed memory operation with high write endurance using an interlayer-free back-end-of-line (BEOL) compatible FeFET[402]. By gating an amorphous Indium Tungsten Oxide semiconductor channel with a 5 nm HZO film, they report a write voltage of only ±1.6 V with 20 ns pulses, read-after-write latency of only 300 ns (the absence of interlayer allows a faster de-trapping of charges) and a record high write endurance exceeding $10^{11}$ cycles. In TiN/HZO/TiN capacitors, the bottom TiN interface is strongly oxidized during the growth of the hafnia layer. By combining it with a metal oxide bottom interlayer, robust synaptic weights with even thinner (<4 nm) HZO films can also be fabricated in BEOL-compatible conditions, further reducing the electric field required to switch the polarization and reaching endurances above $10^{10}$ cycles[425].

Tan *et al.* also reported an endurance exceeding $10^{10}$ cycles in HZO films[400] by incorporating a high-*k* $SiN_x$ layer between the *Si* substrate and the FE. Thanks to the higher permittivity of $SiN_x$ compared to an $SiO_2$ interface, a reduced electric field is required to switch the FE polarization. As discussed above, introducing a small fraction of *t*-phase in the film can efficiently reduce the electric field required to switch the polarization without degrading the $P_r$. In this direction, an approach for obtaining mixed-phase thin films is to minimize the phase transition from tetragonal to orthorhombic during the wake-up. Such a route will favor materials with a high remanent polarization in the pristine state, for example, by optimizing simultaneously the Zr and the oxygen content[25]. Apart from the group III doping, recent work proposes introducing t-phase spacers ($ZrO_2$) within the HZO in nanolaminate films[510], creating topological domain walls. Finally, the parasitic charges can be eliminated after writing by an electrical pulse: the waveform is then tailored to de-trap the charges.

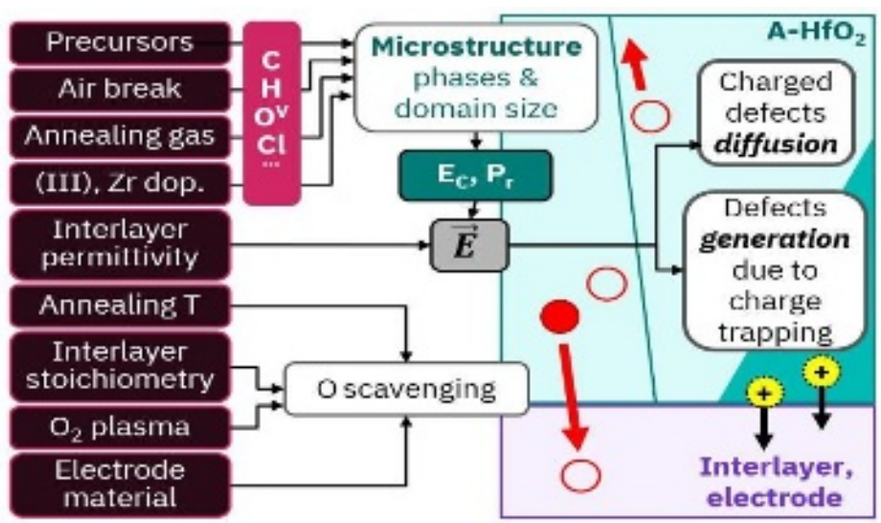



*Fig. 21 Endurance: materials and process control hafnia microstructure. As the device is cycled, the existing and newly generated defects redistribute in the layer, eventually leading to the breakdown.*

**Concluding Remarks**

In the last decade, the systematic benchmarking of novel stacks, geometries, and fabrications processes allowed to correlate the endurance properties to materials and electrical properties. These correlations drove the understanding of the device's physics

and, consequently the understanding of the device's reliability. In a feedback loop, this knowledge guided the optimization of existing concepts and the creation of novel ones. As summarized in Fig. 21, the knobs for improving reliability today rely on materials engineering, the growth and crystallization conditions, and the electrical mode of operation. Similarly to ferromagnetic tunnel junctions, FE devices could, in principle, rely on purely electronic effects without any ion motion, oxidoreductions or phase transitions. This exciting absence of intrinsic limitation should continue driving the quest for ever more endurant FE devices in the future.

**Acknowledgments**

This work has received funding from the c; and from the Swiss National Science Foundation (SNSF) through the projects ALMOND (n°198612) and UNICO (ANR-19-CHR3-0006).

## 9. Commercial Market opportunities in non-volatile memories

**(T. Mikolajick, Uwe Schroeder, and Stefan Slesazeck)**

### Status

A non-volatile memory is defined by data retention of 10 years at elevated temperatures. For commercial applications, a reference temperature of about 55°C is typically assumed to mimic a typical temperature use profile for a temperature specification of 85°C. For automotive and industrial applications, even higher temperatures up to 165°C can be required. At the same time, a fast re-write speed is required. For random access memory applications, the re-write speed needs to be in the sub-nanoseconds to 10 nanosecond range, while for storage applications, the re-write speed can be in the microsecond to millisecond range. Therefore, there is a difference in dynamics of 11 to 17 orders of magnitude between writing and storing. Today's charge-based non-volatile memories are far from delivering random access functionality and have re-write times at the higher end of the mentioned range, limited endurance, and require high write voltages in the range of 10-20 V. FEs have a voltage-driven switching mechanism and the energy barrier separating the two polarization states is reduced during switching. Therefore, they enable fast switching and non-volatile retention at low write voltages. As a consequence, already in the 1950s, the use

of FeRAMs was proposed. Another unique aspect of FEs in non-volatile memories is the fact that three different readout schemes can be used that lead to three fundamental different memory cell concepts, namely a capacitor-based FeRAM, a FeFET, or a FTJ based FeRAM[13]. The three concepts can serve different application requirements. The FeRAM concept is inspired by DRAM, the FeFET has strong similarities with charge-based transistor memories using floating gates or charge trapping layers as used in Flash memories, and finally, the FTJ is a type of resistive switching memory.

The first and only concept that made it to market is FeRAM which was first commercialized in 1993 based on a PZT FE integrated into a CMOS base process[517]. Although big hopes were associated with this breakthrough that a non-volatile version of a DRAM would soon become available, the technology made a very slow scaling process, mainly due to the compatibility issues of PZT (and also later SBT) with CMOS processes. The FeFET development struggled from the inherent depolarization field and the low coercive as long as PZT, SBT, and related materials were used[518]. First FTJs were only realized mid of the first decade of the 2000s[407], and even today, they are still in a stage of basic research.

**Current and future challenges**

The scaling of FeRAM using PZT as a FE has stopped at the 130nm node and is hindered by the fact that up till now, the integration of PZT in scaled 3-dimensional capacitors has not been mastered [519]. In contrast, FE $HfO_2$ can easily be integrated into 3-dimensional capacitors using ALD. However, the high coercive field is the biggest issue for this material system. On the one side, it requires relatively high switching voltages, and switching by sub 1 V $V_{DD}$ available in scaled technologies is very hard to achieve. On the other side, the high field during switching limits endurance. Both issues are currently tackled by engineering the FE and the electrode materials, and slow but continuous progress is visible.

For FeFET devices, the first fully integrated FeFETs based on FE $HfO_2$ with small dimensions were demonstrated in 2011, and continuous progress has been shown in the last years[391,520]. Both embedded NVM[391] and 3D integrated storage type devices[520] are currently the main targets, but FeFETs are also hot candidates as primitives in in-memory and neuromorphic computing[521] (see bottom part of Fig. 22). Here, device-to-device variability

is still a major issue. While realizing more homogenous layers with respect to domain size and orientation is the main topic that is in the focus of the material development, also smart algorithms during writing, as known from floating gate and charge trapping memories, can be used to optimize the behavior of the cells in large arrays[522]. However, more sophisticated solutions tailored to the specifics of the FE switching will be required in the future.

One of the main challenges in FTJs is the very low read current. Therefore, these devices are not so much in the focus to realize pure memory applications but are mainly considered as artificial synapses in neuromorphic computing systems[521]. Scaling the thickness of the FE is the natural way to increase the read current.

**Advances in science and engineering to meet the challenges**

Significant progress has been made in optimizing the material properties of FE $HfO_2$ in the last ten years[13]. For the applications in FeRAM, the technology has gone closer towards fulfilling the specification (see section on FeRAM). However, the final goals with respect to low voltage operation and reliability have not been achieved also, impressive demonstrations, including reliability extrapolation, have been accomplished[13501]. The topics are mainly addressed by working on the capacitor stack. Thinner FE layers as well as different dopants, can be used to reduce the voltage. At the same time, the reliability needs are tackled by optimizing both the FE material and the electrodes as well as the interface between them[13].

For FeFET devices, the variability has been continuously reduced in large arrays[391]. However, further improvement is required to scale the cell size to the desired region. Moreover, cell variants like the ferroelectric-metal-field effect transistor (FeMFET) can allow to tailor the cell requirements by decoupling the FE layer optimization from optimizing the underlying field effect transistor at the price of a larger cell size and an additional floating gate[357]. Moreover, very good progress in retention and endurance was reported[357,400]. Since using hafnium oxide enables to realize FeFET devices scaled to nm dimensions for the first time, new effects like abrupt and accumulative switching have been discovered that could be explored to realize new functionalities, especially as artificial neurons in neuromorphic computing devices[521].

For FTJ, many different demonstrations have been done in the last years[522]. Two paths are taken. One tries to reduce the thickness of the FE into the range of direct tunneling, while the other adds an additional dielectric tunneling layer to at least partially decouple the optimization of the FE from the requirements of achieving a high tunneling current[479]. Two interesting paths have been recently shown for scaling the FE thickness. If the FE is deposited directly on silicon, also very thin films seem to show good FE properties[412]. An alternative approach is to bring the film's optimum thickness into the FE phase and thin down the layer using atomic layer etching[249]. In any case, as mentioned above, FTJs are still in a basic research state, and significant work is still required before such devices can be commercialized.

**Concluding remarks**

FE materials are ideally suited to realize non-volatile memory cells with very low write power. After some initial success, the field got stuck by the difficulty of integrating perovskites into a CMOS process. The discovery of ferroelectricity in CMOS-compatible $HfO_2$ and mixed $HfO_2/ZrO_2$ has revised this field in the last ten years. Impressive demonstrations of both FeRAM and FeFET devices have shown that they can tackle different non-volatile memory use cases like non-volatile RAM, storage class memory, or low-cost embedded non-volatile memories, but for both technologies' reliability issues and for FeFETs variability issues still need to be solved to commercialize the technology. Besides the applications in different memory devices, the mentioned FE devices also show great promise for in-memory and neuromorphic computing. In the last field, also FTJs are an option to realize compact synaptic functions. Figure 22 gives an overview of the possible application fields where FE devices based on $HfO_2$ could be seen in the future.

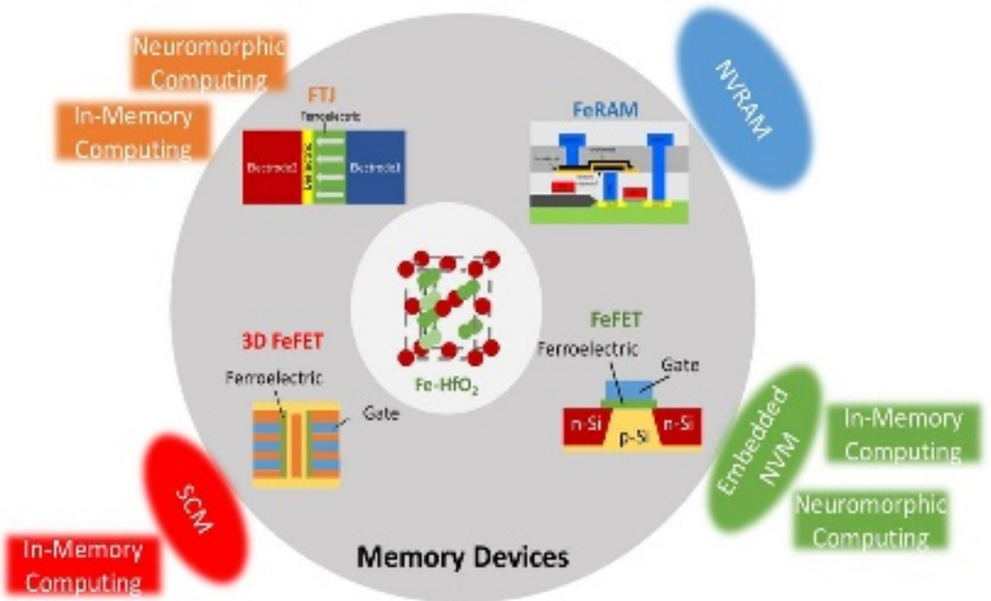



*Fig. 22 Devices and possible application fields of ferroelectric devices based on hafnium oxide.*

**10. Industry prospective (Sou-Chi Chang/Ilya Karpov/Uygar Avci)**

One of the approaches to significantly improving computing efficiency is by directly integrating high-speed and high-density memory elements closer to the high-performance computing units (cores), which are typically built by advanced logic transistors; for example, embedded DRAM (eDRAM)[523]. However, the scaling of conventional eDRAM has become more and more challenging due to higher transistor leakage, larger aspect ratio of capacitors, and more significant refresh power. On the other hand, FE memory, such as FeRAM, holds a great promise toward highly scalable fast embedded memory solutions because of (i) the similarity of conventional eDRAM in terms of cell structures except for replacing dielectric capacitors with FE capacitors, (ii) better access transistor scaling due to memory bits stored in the bound charge of materials, rather than the free charge at the floating node like conventional DRAM, and (iii) low refresh power thanks to longer retention time from a large energy barrier between two polarization states.

It is well-known that FeRAM based on perovskite FE materials such as $PbZr_xTi_{1-x}O_3$ (PZT) has been successfully commercialized since early 2000, and the thickness scaling issue due to low coercive field in PZT fundamentally prevents FeRAM from being integrated at any advanced logic technology nodes[519]. Since then, not much progress is made in terms of scaling, and FeRAM is positioned only for small niche applications. However, recently, the research field of FeRAM has been re-vitalized due to the unexpected discovery on fluorite-structured $HfO_2$-based FEs originated from meta-stable polar *o*-phase in 2011[53]. $HfO_2$-based FE materials overcome the fundamental thickness scaling issues in perovskite FE materials while having low leakage due to a large bandgap. More importantly, $HfO_2$ is CMOS-compatible as it has been used in the gate stack of state-of-art advanced logic transistors for more than 20 years. Among FE hafnia with different dopants, $Hf_{1-x}Zr_xO_2$ is particularly of interest mainly due to that (i) the thermal budget to crystalize the materials is BEOL compatible, and (ii) the dominant phase can be tuned from monoclinic, tetragonal, to orthorhombic phase through different Hf and Zr ratio[164], making this capacitor-based FE memory as an active research topic among other emerging memory options.

For memory options that are potentially qualified for eDRAM or last-level cache, the read and write operation times need to be less than 10 ns, the maximum operation voltage needs not to exceed 2 V with either positive or negative polarity depending on the cell designs, retention time needs to be longer than 1 ms, and read and write endurance cycles to be higher than $10^{12}$ [524,525]. Note that these device metrics need to be satisfied at elevated temperature as the cache-level memory is close to the core computing units that are typically hot during operations. Also, to achieve a competitive capacity, a tight distribution of variations in device metrics is required at the relevant small device dimension. To satisfy these specifications, functional FeRAM cells with scaled deep-trench AFE HZO capacitors (0.008 $\mu m^2$) have been developed and demonstrated at elevated temperature to deliver (i) operation voltage range from -1.8V to 1V, (ii) read and write operation speed down to 2ns, (iii) healthy retention up to 10sec, (iv) robust read and write endurance cycles up to $10^{12}$, and (v) acceptable variations at $4\sigma$ across a 300mm-scaled wafer[524,525]. Note that -1.8V is the voltage across the FE capacitor, which is defined from

the inner node between FE capacitor and access transistor in a FeRAM cell and is typically implemented through voltage schemes such as high plate line (PL) and low bit line (BL).

Even though $HfO_2$-based AFE capacitors close to higher-level cache memory specs have been achieved, it is of great importance to further improve read and write speed as well as reduce the operation voltage while maintaining robust retention, endurance, and variation to make $HfO_2$-based FeRAM a scalable memory option. More importantly, in addition to cell size scaling by making both access transistor and capacitor smaller, cost/density per bit in $HfO_2$-based FeRAM can be significantly improved by vertically stacking capacitors, thanks to multiple bits defined through one single lithography step[524]. Note that in this stacked-capacitors architecture, all the capacitors share the same bit line (BL) with individual plate lines (PL) controls, and therefore capacitors with strong read disturb immunity are the key elements to achieve such a high density with the right functionality[524].

In addition to FE or AFE capacitor-based memory cells, FeFETs, where the conventional high-k dielectric is replaced by FE oxide[526], are also attractive as a high-density embedded memory solution, since the memory cell is composed of only one transistor, potentially achieving very high-density in its 3-dimensional (3-D) configurations. The bits stored in FE materials are converted to high and low source-to-drain currents for fast read operations. However, to be a viable device option for high-speed and high-density embedded memory applications, there are still several challenges that need to be addressed in FeFETs such as high operation voltage, slow write speed, limited write endurance, required long delay between initial read operation after the write operation[527], and significant degradation in variations in scaled dimension[528].

Moving toward high capacity with fast FE memory, a configuration based on a crossbar array is of great interest, as it can be easily stacked with low cost to further increase the density[529]. To fit into such an architecture, FTJs or diodes with a built-in selector function can be potentially served as a compact two-terminal cell structure due to (i) a large enough electric field across the junction enabling fast polarization switching with low operation voltage, (ii) robust write endurance based on polarization-dependent on and off currents, and (iii) high array scalability thanks to low write currents. Nevertheless, low read currents with a poor on/off ratio are observed for these devices and need to be further improved to

make either FTJs or diodes enable this option in the fast embedded memory space[530]. Table II summarizes the pros and remaining challenges for different FE devices for high-speed and high-density embedded memory applications.

Except for near-memory computing, where computing occurs close to fast and high-density embedded memory elements, direct computing in memory also provides another path for breakthroughs in computing efficiency[531]. FE capacitors, transistors, tunnel junctions, and diodes all can be utilized as critical multi-states non-volatile memory elements for functions such as dot product due to partial polarization or domain switching in $HfO_2$-based FE materials. In general, multi-state FE memory devices with a tight distribution of each state with capability for linear potentiation and depression are desired for in-memory computing. Such functionality relies on precise controls in domain structures that remain challenging in scaled polycrystalline hafnia-based FE films prepared by industry-friendly processes such as ALD and ALE.

The discovery of hafnia-based FE materials such as HZO opens plenty of opportunities to significantly improve future computing through integrating different types of FE memory devices into state-of-art advanced CMOS technologies. Consequently, having a comprehensive understanding of this class of materials as well as their interaction with either metals used as electrodes or the dielectrics used as at interfaces, becomes vitally important to address the current challenges and to overcome the current computing bottleneck and enable the breakthroughs in computing efficiency in the future. PLD and MBE thin film fabrication technology have been instrumental for the in-depth thin film research and characterization, while MOCVD, ALD, Sputter PVD and CSD technologies are favorable for high-volume manufacturing. Device architectures as well as device size, often put constrains on the choice for the film deposition technology. ALD hardware and technology advancements hold the most promise for 3D device stacking in a bit cost scalable architectures at this time.

*Table II. Summary of pros and remaining challenges for different type of FE devices for high-speed and high-density embedded memory applications.*

| Device Type | FeCAP | FeFET | FTJ |
|---|---|---|---|
| Pros | High speed, Low voltage, Healthy retention, Robust endurance, Low variations, Low cost for high-density vertical stack | Promising density in the form of 3-D vertical stack | Promising density in the form of cross-bar array |
| Challenges | Continue voltage scaling, Disturb immunity | High voltage, Slow speed, Limited write endurance, Long delay between read and write, Large variations in scaled dimension | Slow read, Small on and off ratio |

## 11. Conclusions and Outlook (Uwe Schroeder/José P. B. Silva)

Ferroelectric $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ are expected to be the dominant materials in memory technologies in the short to medium term, with further promising applications in other areas such as the energy storage. To achieve this, materials' properties improvement is needed. There are many challenges left in all aspects of bulk growth, thin-film growth, and device processing.

With respect to bulk growth, laser floating zone method seems to be the most convenient method to obtain o-phase $HfO_2$:Y, but it would be relevant to investigate other dopants and also yttrium-stabilized zirconia, since it is a famous ionic conductor material. It was important to be able to find FE properties in bulk material and not just in small grains. Here, a solid solution with uniform Y doping in $HfO_2$ resulted in a centimeter-sized rod after rapid cooling of a molten liquid.

In the case of thin-film growth, there is a very large range of techniques that are being used to grow FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$ that have specific advantages and disadvantages inherent to the deposition process itself. However, fundamental research on the physical properties of these materials is important and should be conducted with the support of the academic community. In particular, a more complete understanding of the physical properties of point defects and interfacial role is highly required to fully understand the materials devices

behavior. Furthermore, we should highlight the growing interest in epitaxial films, which are now being intensively investigated, due to the reduction/elimination of some of the current issues of polycrystalline thin films, such as the wake-up effect. In this case, the PLD growth method seems to be the most used method due to the high homogeneity, flat surfaces and interfaces, and excellent functional properties.

To overcome the challenges of the wake-up effect, large switching voltages, moderate retention and endurance, imposed by FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$–based materials, different strategies, such as doping, defect engineering, interface engineering, electrodes optimization and laminated structures are currently being investigated. Limitations of controlling structure, interfacial thickness, chemistry, and physical properties is primarily a function of the selected deposition technique, processing conditions, and source materials.

As for device improvement, it is still necessary to improve reliability of FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$–based capacitors. As discussed, charge injection and movement need to be reduced to enhance endurance and retention. Here, a lower switching voltage, a stable $P_r$ which is not too large and a low defect density at the electrode interface and within the bulk of the ferroelectric layer are required. In the case of FTJs, it is critical to reduce the switching fields, and thus an understanding of the dynamics of polarization switching between the different phases is still needed. Interestingly, it is also possible to use a thick $HfO_2$ layer that does not support direct tunneling but can become conductive through doping. This should allow the development of new devices and their optimization in the near future. On the other hand, in the case of supercapacitors, it will be necessary to increase the ESD by ~50%, to ~150 J $cm^{-3}$, while keeping an efficiency of ~95% and therefore different strategies are anticipated to achieve this.

In 2021, the tenth anniversary of the revolutionary discovery of the ferroelectricity in Si-doped $HfO_2$, which stimulated intensive international research on these materials, was completed. In this decade, FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$–based materials have attracted the interest of the scientific community, and many fundamental material and device technologies have been created. In addition, manufacturing companies started to develop their way in marketing some of these devices. However, for both FeRAM and FeFET devices, the problems of reliability and, for FeFETs, the additional problem of variability for scaled

devices must be solved in order to commercialize the technology. Besides that, these materials also show potential for supercapacitors, in-memory and neuromorphic computing.

We expect that FE $HfO_2$ and $ZrO_2$–based thin films reach the stage of the device's practical realization and industrialization in the following decade, providing valuable contributions to the global societal challenges.

**References**

1 A. Fernandez, M. Acharya, H.-G. Lee, J. Schimpf, Y. Jiang, D. Lou, Z. Tian, and L.W. Martin, Advanced Materials **34**, 2108841 (2022).

2 M.E. Lines and A.M. Glass, *Principles and Applications of Ferroelectrics and Related Materials* (Oxford University Press, 2001).

3 S. Das, Z. Hong, M. McCarter, P. Shafer, Y.-T. Shao, D.A. Muller, L.W. Martin, and R. Ramesh, APL Materials **8**, 120902 (2020).

4 S. Chen, S. Yuan, Z. Hou, Y. Tang, J. Zhang, T. Wang, K. Li, W. Zhao, X. Liu, L. Chen, L.W. Martin, and Z. Chen, Advanced Materials **33**, 2000857 (2020).

5 A.K. Yadav, C.T. Nelson, S.L. Hsu, Z. Hong, J.D. Clarkson, C.M. Schlepütz, A.R. Damodaran, P. Shafer, E. Arenholz, L.R. Dedon, D. Chen, A. Vishwanath, A.M. Minor, L.Q. Chen, J.F. Scott, L.W. Martin, and R. Ramesh, Nature **530**, 198 (2016).

6 L. Qi, S. Ruan, and Y.-J. Zeng, Advanced Materials **33**, 2005098 (2021).

7 M. Wu, ACS Nano **15**, 9229 (2021).

8 J. Wu, H.-Y. Chen, N. Yang, J. Cao, X. Yan, F. Liu, Q. Sun, X. Ling, J. Guo, and H. Wang, Nature Electronics **3**, 466 (2020).

9 D. Jena, R. Page, J. Casamento, P. Dang, J. Singhal, Z. Zhang, J. Wright, G. Khalsa, Y. Cho, and H.G. Xing, Japanese Journal of Applied Physics **58**, 0801 (2019).

10 T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, and M.H. Park, Applied Physics Letters **118**, 180402 (2021).

11 S.S. Cheema, D. Kwon, N. Shanker, R. dos Reis, S.-L. Hsu, J. Xiao, H. Zhang, R. Wagner, A. Datar, M.R. McCarter, C.R. Serrao, A.K. Yadav, G. Karbasian, C.-H. Hsu, A.J. Tan, L.-C. Wang, V. Thakare, X. Zhang, A. Mehta, E. Karapetrova, R.V. Chopdekar, P. Shafer, E. Arenholz, C. Hu, R. Proksch, R. Ramesh, J. Ciston, and S. Salahuddin, Nature **580**, 478 (2020).

12 I. Fina and F. Sánchez, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **3**, 1530 (2021).

13 U. Schroeder, M.H. Park, T. Mikolajick, and C.S. Hwang, Nature Reviews Materials **7**, 653 (2022).

14 J.F. Scott, Journal of Physics: Condensed Matter **20**, 021001 (2007).

15 H.-J. Lee, M. Lee, K. Lee, J. Jo, H. Yang, Y. Kim, S.C. Chae, U. Waghmare, and J.H. Lee, Science **369**, 1343 (2020).

16 T.D. Huan, V. Sharma, G.A. Rossetti, and R. Ramprasad, Physical Review B **90**, 064111 (2014).

17 S.E. Reyes-Lillo, K.F. Garrity, and K.M. Rabe, Physical Review B **90**, 140103 (2014).

18 Y. Qi, S. Singh, C. Lau, F.-T. Huang, X. Xu, F.J. Walker, C.H. Ahn, S.-W. Cheong, and K.M. Rabe, Physical Review Letters **125**, 257603 (2020).

19 Y. Wei, P. Nukala, M. Salverda, S. Matzen, H.J. Zhao, J. Momand, A.S. Everhardt, G. Agnus, G.R. Blake, P. Lecoeur, B.J. Kooi, J. Íñiguez, B. Dkhil, and B. Noheda, Nature Materials **17**, 1095 (2018).

20 U. Schroeder, T. Mittmann, M. Materano, P.D. Lomenzo, P. Edgington, Y.H. Lee, M. Alotaibi, A.R. West, T. Mikolajick, A. Kersch, and J.L. Jones, Advanced Electronic Materials **8**, 2200265 (2022).

21 L. AzevedoAntunes, R. Ganser, C. Kuenneth, and A. Kersch, Physica Status Solidi RRL **16**, 2100636 (2022).

22 R. Materlik, C. Künneth, and A. Kersch, Journal of Applied Physics **117**, 134109 (2015).

23 R. Batra, T.D. Huan, J.L. Jones, G. Rossetti, and R. Ramprasad, The Journal of Physical Chemistry C **121**, 4139 (2017).

24 X. Xu, F.-T. Huang, Y. Qi, S. Singh, K.M. Rabe, D. Obeysekera, J. Yang, M.-W. Chu, and S.-W. Cheong, Nature Materials **20**, 826 (2021).

25 M. Materano, T. Mittmann, P.D. Lomenzo, C. Zhou, J.L. Jones, M. Falkowski, A. Kersch, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **2**, 3618 (2020).

26 R. Batra, T.D. Huan, G.A. Rossetti, and R. Ramprasad, Chemistry of Materials **29**, 9102 (2017).

27 C. Künneth, R. Materlik, M. Falkowski, and A. Kersch, ACS Applied Nano Materials **1**, 254 (2017).

28 R. Materlik, C. Künneth, M. Falkowski, T. Mikolajick, and A. Kersch, Journal of Applied Physics **123**, 164101 (2018).

29 S. Dutta, H. Aramberri, T. Schenk, and J. Íñiguez, Physica Status Solidi RRL **14**, 2000047 (2020).

30 J. Liu, S. Liu, L.H. Liu, B. Hanrahan, and S.T. Pantelides, Pysical Review Applied **12**, (2019).

31 S. Dutta, P. Buragohain, S. Glinsek, C. Richter, H. Aramberri, H. Lu, U. Schroeder, E. Defay, A. Gruverman, and J. Íñiguez, Nature Communications **12**, 7301 (2021).

32 K.M.R. Yubo Qi Sebastian E. Reyes-Lillo, Https://Doi.org/10.48550/ArXiv.2204.06999 (2022).

33 S. Clima, D.J. Wouters, C. Adelmann, T. Schenk, U. Schroeder, M. Jurczak, and G. Pourtois, Applied Physics Letters **104**, 092906 (2014).

34 H. Aramberri and J. Íñiguez, ArXiv **arXiv:2302.00688**, (2023).

35 M. Falkowski and A. Kersch, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **12**, 32915 (2020).

36 R. Ganser, S. Bongarz, A. von Mach, L.A. Antunes, and A. Kersch, Physical Review Applied **18**, 054066 (2022).

37 F. Delodovici, P. Barone, and S. Picozzi, Physical Review Materials **5**, 064405 (2021).

38 Y. Qi, S. Singh, and K.M. Rabe, Https://Doi.org/10.48550/ArXiv.2108.12538 (2022).

39 H.-J. Lee, M. Lee, K. Lee, J. Jo, H. Yang, Y. Kim, S.C. Chae, U. Waghmare, and J.H. Lee, Science **369**, 1343 (2020).

40 J.-H. Yuan, G.-Q. Mao, K.-H. Xue, N. Bai, C. Wang, Y. Cheng, H. Lyu, H. Sun, X. Wang, and X. Miao, Chemistry of Materials **35**, 94 (2022).

41 M. Materano, P.D. Lomenzo, H. Mulaosmanovic, M. Hoffmann, A. Toriumi, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, Applied Physics Letters **117**, 262904 (2020).

42 W. Ding, Y. Zhang, L. Tao, Q. Yang, and Y. Zhou, Acta Materialia **196**, 556 (2020).

43 D.-H. Choe, S. Kim, T. Moon, S. Jo, H. Bae, S.-G. Nam, Y.S. Lee, and J. Heo, Materials Today **50**, 8 (2021).

44 P. Buragohain, A. Erickson, T. Mimura, T. Shimizu, H. Funakubo, and A. Gruverman, **32**, 2108876 (2021).

45 Y. Qi and K.M. Rabe, Physical Review B **102**, 214108 (2020).

46 M. Falkowski and A. Kersch, Applied Physics Letters **118**, 032905 (2021).

47 J. Wei, L. Jiang, M. Huang, Y. Wu, and S. Chen, **31**, 2104913 (2021).

48 J. Wu, Y. Zhang, L. Zhang, and S. Liu, Physical Review B **103**, 024108 (2021).

49 C. Verdi, F. Karsai, P. Liu, R. Jinnouchi, and G. Kresse, Npj Computational Materials **7**, 156 (2021).

50 Q. Wu, B. He, T. Song, J. Gao, and S. Shi, Computational Materials Science **125**, 243 (2016).

51 M. Hoffmann, F.P.G. Fengler, M. Herzig, T. Mittmann, B. Max, U. Schroeder, R. Negrea, P. Lucian, S. Slesazeck, and T. Mikolajick, Nature **565**, 464 (2019).

52 J. Íñiguez, P. Zubko, I. Luk'yanchuk, and A. Cano, Nature Reviews Materials **4**, 243 (2019).

53 T.S. Böscke, J. Müller, D. Bräuhaus, U. Schröder, and U. Böttger, Applied Physics Letters **99**, 102903 (2011).

54 S. Fan, S. Singh, X. Xu, K. Park, Y. Qi, S.W. Cheong, D. Vanderbilt, K.M. Rabe, and J.L. Musfeldt, Npj Quantum Materials **7**, 32 (2022).

55 T. Kiguchi, T. Shiraishi, T. Shimizu, H. Funakubo, and T.J. Konno, Japanese Journal of Applied Physics **57**, 11 (2018).

56 Y. Cheng, Z. Gao, K.H. Ye, H.W. Park, Y. Zheng, Y. Zheng, J. Gao, M.H. Park, J.-H. Choi, K.-H. Xue, C.S. Hwang, and H. Lyu, Nature Communications **13**, (2022).

57 S. Oh, H. Kim, A. Kashir, and H. Hwang, Applied Physics Letters **117**, 252906 (2020).

58 B.Y. Kim, H.W. Park, S.D. Hyun, Y.B. Lee, S.H. Lee, M. Oh, S.K. Ryoo, I.S. Lee, S. Byun, D. Shim, D.-Y. Cho, M.H. Park, and C.S. Hwang, Advanced Electronic Materials **8**, 2100042 (2021).

59 K. Katayama, T. Shimizu, O. Sakata, T. Shiraishi, S. Nakamura, T. Kiguchi, A. Akama, T.J. Konno, H. Uchida, and H. Funakubo, Journal of Applied Physics **119**, 134101 (2016).

60 Y. Yun, P. Buragohain, M. Li, Z. Ahmadi, Y. Zhang, X. Li, H. Wang, J. Li, P. Lu, L. Tao, H. Wang, J.E. Shield, E.Y. Tsymbal, A. Gruverman, and X. Xu, Nature Materials **21**, 903 (2022).

61 M. Sung, K. Rho, J. Kim, J. Cheon, K. Choi, D. Kim, H. Em, G. Park, J. Woo, Y. Lee, J. Ko, M. Kim, G. Lee, S.W. Ryu, D.S. Sheen, Y. Joo, S. Kim, C.H. Cho, M.-H. Na, and J. Kim, in *2021 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2021), pp. 33.3.1–33.3.4.

62 S.S. Cheema, N. Shanker, S.-L. Hsu, Y. Rho, C.-H. Hsu, V.A. Stoica, Z. Zhang, J.W. Freeland, P. Shafer, C.P. Grigoropoulos, J. Ciston, and S. Salahuddin, Science **376**, 648 (2022).

63 S.S. Cheema, N. Shanker, L.-C. Wang, C.-H. Hsu, S.-L. Hsu, Y.-H. Liao, M.S. Jose, J. Gomez, W. Chakraborty, W. Li, J.-H. Bae, S.K. Volkman, D. Kwon, Y. Rho, G. Pinelli, R. Rastogi, D. Pipitone, C. Stull, M. Cook, B. Tyrrell, V.A. Stoica, Z. Zhang, J.W. Freeland, C.J. Tassone, A. Mehta, G. Saheli, D. Thompson, D.I. Suh, W.-T. Koo, K.-J. Nam, D.J. Jung, W.-B. Song, C.-H. Lin, S. Nam, J. Heo, N. Parihar, C.P. Grigoropoulos, P. Shafer, P. Fay, R. Ramesh, S. Mahapatra, J. Ciston, S. Datta, M. Mohamed, C. Hu, and S. Salahuddin, Nature **604**, 65 (2022).

64 P. Buragohain, H. Lu, C. Richter, T. Schenk, P. Kariuki, S. Glinsek, H. Funakubo, J. Íñiguez, E. Defay, U. Schroeder, and A. Gruverman, Advanced Materials **34**, 2206237 (2022).

65 A. Chouprik, R. Kirtaev, E. Korostylev, V. Mikheev, M. Spiridonov, and D. Negrov, Nanomaterials **12**, 1483 (2022).

66 J. Liu, S. Liu, J.-Y. Yang, and L. Liu, Physical Review Letters **125**, 197601 (2020).

67 S. Kirbach, M. Lederer, S. Eßlinger, C. Mart, M. Czernohorsky, W. Weinreich, and T. Wallmersperger, Applied Physics Letters **118**, 012904 (2021).

68 T. Schenk, N. Godard, A. Mahjoub, S. Girod, A. Matavz, V. Bobnar, E. Defay, and S. Glinsek, Phys. Status Solidi RRL **14**, 1900626 (2019).

69 L. Collins, Y. Liu, O.S. Ovchinnikova, and R. Proksch, ACS Nano **13**, 8055 (2019).

70 R.K. Vasudevan, N. Balke, P. Maksymovych, S. Jesse, and S.V. Kalinin, Applied Physics Reviews **4**, 021302 (2017).

71 K.M.R. Yubo Qi Sebastian E. Reyes-Lillo, Https://Doi.org/10.48550/ArXiv.2204.06999 (2022).

72 D.-S. Park, M. Hadad, L.M. Riemer, R. Ignatans, D. Spirito, V. Esposito, V. Tileli, N. Gauquelin, D. Chezganov, D. Jannis, J. Verbeeck, S. Gorfman, N. Pryds, P. Muralt, and D. Damjanovic, Science **375**, 653 (2022).

73 S. Wada, H. Kakemoto, and T. Tsurumi, Materials Transactions **45**, 178 (2004).

74 S. Starschich, T. Schenk, U. Schroeder, and U. Boettger, Applied Physics Letters **110**, 182905 (2017).

75 W. Zhong, D. Vanderbilt, and K.M. Rabe, Physical Review Letters **73**, 1861 (1994).

76 J.C. Wojde, P. Hermet, M.P. Ljungberg, P. Ghosez, and J. Iniguez, Journal of Physics: Condensed Matter **25**, 305401 (2013).

77 T.P. Senftle, S. Hong, M.M. Islam, S.B. Kylasa, Y. Zheng, Y.K. Shin, C. Junkermeier, R. Engel-Herbert, M.J. Janik, H.M. Aktulga, T. Verstraelen, A. Grama, and A.C.T. van Duin, Npj Computational Materials **2**, 15011 (2016).

78 S. Tinte, M.G. Stachiotti, M. Sepliarsky, R.L. Migoni, and C.O. Rodriguez, Journal of Physics: Condensed Matter **11**, 9679 (1999).

79 Y.-H. Shin, V.R. Cooper, I. Grinberg, and A.M. Rappe, Physical Review B **71**, 054104 (2005).

80 J. Liu, S. Liu, L.H. Liu, B. Hanrahan, and S.T. Pantelides, Physical Review Applied **12**, 034032 (2019).

81 S. Jachalke, T. Schenk, M.H. Park, U. Schroeder, T. Mikolajick, H. Stöcker, E. Mehner, and D.C. Meyer, Applied Physics Letters **112**, 142901 (2018).

82 P.D. Lomenzo, R. Alcala, C. Richter, S. Li, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, Applied Physics Letters **119**, 112903 (2021).

83 C. Mart, T. Kämpfe, S. Zybell, and W. Weinreich, Applied Physics Letters **112**, 052905 (2018).

84 C. Mart, K. Kühnel, T. Kämpfe, S. Zybell, and W. Weinreich, Applied Physics Letters **114**, 102903 (2019).

85 P.D. Lomenzo, S. Jachalke, H. Stoecker, E. Mehner, C. Richter, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, Nano Energy **74**, 104733 (2020).

86 C. Mart, T. Kämpfe, K. Kühnel, M. Czernohorsky, S. Kolodinski, M. Wiatr, W. Weinreich, and L.M. Eng, APL Materials **9**, 051120 (2021).

87 M. Neuber, M.W. Lederer, K. Mertens, T. Kämpfe, M. Czernohorsky, and K. Seidel, Crystals **12**, 1115 (2022).

88 M. Hoffmann, U. Schroeder, C. Künneth, A. Kersch, S. Starschich, U. Böttger, and T. Mikolajick, Nano Energy **18**, 154 (2015).

89 B. Ploss and S. Bauer, Sensors and Actuators A: Physical **26**, 407 (1991).

90 Q. Zhang and R.W. Whatmore, Journal of Applied Physics **94**, 5228 (2003).

91 T. Ali, D. Lehninger, M. Lederer, S. Li, K. Kühnel, C. Mart, K. Mertens, R. Hoffmann, R. Olivo, J. Emara, K. Biedermann, J. Metzger, R. Binder, M. Czernohorsky, T. Kämpfe, J. Müller, K. Seidel, and L.M. Eng, Advanced Electronic Materials **8**, 2100837 (2022).

92 C. Mart, W. Weinreich, M. Czernohorsky, S. Riedel, S. Zybell, and K. Kuhnel, in *2018 48th European Solid-State Device Research Conference (ESSDERC)* (IEEE, 2018), pp. 130–133.

93 R. Lehmkau, D. Mutschall, A. Kaiser, M. Ebermann, N. Neumann, M. Czernohorsky, M. Neuber, K. Hiller, J. Seiler, and T. Großmann, in *Oxide-Based Materials and Devices XIII*, edited by F.H. Teherani and D.J. Rogers (SPIE, 2022).

94 S. Jachalke, E. Mehner, H. Stöcker, J. Hanzig, M. Sonntag, T. Weigel, T. Leisegang, and D.C. Meyer, Applied Physics Reviews **4**, 021303 (2017).

95 A.K. Jonscher, Journal of the Chemical Society Faraday Transactions 2 **82**, 75 (1986).

96 R. Landauer, Collective Phenomena **2**, 167 (1976).

97 A.M. Bratkovsky and A.P. Levanyuk, Applied Physics Letters **89**, 253108 (2006).

98 S. Salahuddin and S. Datta, Nano Letters **8**, 405 (2007).

99 A.I. Khan, D. Bhowmik, P. Yu, S.J. Kim, X. Pan, R. Ramesh, and S. Salahuddin, Applied Physics Letters **99**, 113501 (2011).

100 P. Zubko, J.C. Wojdeł, M. Hadjimichael, S. Fernandez-Pena, A. Sené, I. Luk'yanchuk, J.-M. Triscone, and J. Íñiguez, Nature **534**, 524 (2016).

101 M. Hoffmann, S. Slesazeck, and T. Mikolajick, APL Materials **9**, 020902 (2021).

102 M. Hoffmann and S. Salahuddin, MRS Bulletin **46**, 930 (2021).

103 M. Hoffmann, M. Pešić, K. Chatterjee, A.I. Khan, S. Salahuddin, S. Slesazeck, U. Schroeder, and T. Mikolajick, Advanced Functional Materials **26**, 8643 (2016).

104 K.D. Kim, Y.J. Kim, M.H. Park, H.W. Park, Y.J. Kwon, Y.B. Lee, H.J. Kim, T. Moon, Y.H. Lee, S.D. Hyun, B.S. Kim, and C.S. Hwang, Advanced Functional Materials **29**, 1808228 (2019).

105 M. Hoffmann, Z. Wang, N. Tasneem, A. Zubair, P.V. Ravindran, M. Tian, A.A. Gaskell, D. Triyoso, S. Consiglio, K. Tapily, R. Clark, J. Hur, S.S.K. Pentapati, S.K. Lim, M. Dopita, S. Yu, W. Chern, J. Kacher, S.E. Reyes-Lillo, D. Antoniadis, J. Ravichandran, S. Slesazeck, T. Mikolajick, and A.I. Khan, Nature Communications **13**, 1228 (2022).

106 M. Hoffmann, F.P.G. Fengler, B. Max, U. Schroeder, S. Slesazeck, and T. Mikolajick, Advanced Energy Materials **9**, 1901154 (2019).

107 T. Kim, J.A. del Alamo, and D.A. Antoniadis, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **69**, 4016 (2022).

108 Z. Liu, H. Jiang, B. Ordway, and T.P. Ma, IEEE Electron Device Letters **41**, 1492 (2020).

109 M. Si, C.-J. Su, C. Jiang, N.J. Conrad, H. Zhou, K.D. Maize, G. Qiu, C.-T. Wu, A. Shakouri, M.A. Alam, and P.D. Ye, Nature Nanotechnology **13**, 24 (2017).

110 M.A. Alam, M. Si, and P.D. Ye, Applied Physics Letters **114**, 090401 (2019).

111 B. Obradovic, T. Rakshit, R. Hatcher, J.A. Kittl, and M.S. Rodder, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **65**, 5157 (2018).

112 J.V. Houdt and P. Roussel, IEEE Electron Device Letters **39**, 877 (2018).

113 M. Hoffmann, S. Slesazeck, U. Schroeder, and T. Mikolajick, Nature Electronics **3**, 504 (2020).

114 A.K. Yadav, K.X. Nguyen, Z. Hong, P. García-Fernández, P. Aguado-Puente, C.T. Nelson, S. Das, B. Prasad, D. Kwon, S. Cheema, A.I. Khan, C. Hu, J. Íñiguez, J. Junquera, L.-Q. Chen, D.A. Muller, R. Ramesh, and S. Salahuddin, Nature **565**, 468 (2019).

115 E.D. Grimley, T. Schenk, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, and J.M. LeBeau, Advanced Materials Interfaces **5**, 1701258 (2018).

116 A.K. Saha and S.K. Gupta, Scientific Reports **10**, 10207 (2020).

117 H.W. Park, M. Oh, and C.S. Hwang, Advanced Functional Materials **32**, 2200389 (2022).

118 M. Hoffmann, M. Gui, S. Slesazeck, R. Fontanini, M. Segatto, D. Esseni, and T. Mikolajick, Advanced Functional Materials **32**, 2108494 (2021).

119 H. Lee, D.-H. Choe, S. Jo, J.-H. Kim, H.H. Lee, H.-J. Shin, Y. Park, S. Kang, Y. Cho, S. Park, T. Moon, D. Eom, M. Leem, Y. Kim, J. Heo, E. Lee, and H. Kim, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **13**, 36499 (2021).

120 W. Cao and K. Banerjee, Nature Communications **11**, 196 (2020).

121 M. Hoffmann, Innovation and Emerging Technologies **9**, 2240002 (2022).

122 G.-D. Zhao, X. Liu, W. Ren, X. Zhu, and S. Yu, Physical Review B **106**, 064104 (2022).

123 A. Kashir, M.G. Farahani, J. Lančok, H. Hwang, and S. Kamba, Nanotechnology **33**, 155703 (2022).

124 S. Lombardo, C. Nelson, K. Chae, S. Reyes-Lillo, M. Tian, N. Tasneem, Z. Wang, M. Hoffmann, D. Triyoso, S. Consiglio, K. Tapily, R. Clark, G. Leusink, K. Cho, A. Kummel, J. Kacher, and A. Khan, in *2020 IEEE Symposium on VLSI Technology* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 1–2.

125in *International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (2022), pp. 13.2.1–13.2.4.

126 N. Zagni, P. Pavan, and M.A. Alam, Applied Physics Letters **114**, 233102 (2019).

127 I. Stolichnov, M. Cavalieri, C. Gastaldi, M. Hoffmann, U. Schroeder, T. Mikolajick, and A.M. Ionescu, Applied Physics Letters **117**, 172902 (2020).

128 S. Datta, Https://Doi.org/10.48550/ArXiv.2112.12687 (2022).

129 G. Catalan, J. Seidel, R. Ramesh, and J.F. Scott, Reviews of Modern Physics **84**, 119 (2012).

130 P. Zhou, B. Zeng, W. Yang, J. Liao, F. Meng, Q. Zhang, L. Gu, S. Zheng, M. Liao, and Y. Zhou, Acta Materialia **232**, 117920 (2022).

131 P. Buragohain, C. Richter, T. Schenk, H. Lu, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, and A. Gruverman, Applied Physics Letters **112**, 222901 (2018).

132 H. Bae, S.G. Nam, T. Moon, Y. Lee, S. Jo, D.-H. Choe, S. Kim, K.-H. Lee, and J. Heo, in *2020 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 31.3.1–31.3.4.

133 K. Lee, S. Kim, J.-H. Lee, B.-G. Park, and D. Kwon, IEEE Electron Device Letters **42**, 323 (2021).

134 X. Lyu, P.R. Shrestha, M. Si, P. Wang, J. Li, K.P. Cheung, S. Yu, and P.D. Ye, in *2022 IEEE Symposium on VLSI Technology and Circuits (VLSI Technology and Circuits)* (IEEE, 2022), pp. 338–339.

135 P. Buragohain, A. Erickson, T. Mimura, T. Shimizu, H. Funakubo, and A. Gruverman, Adv. Func. Mater. **32**, 2108876 (2021).

136 P. Hao, S. Zheng, B. Zeng, T. Yu, Z. Yang, L. Liao, Q. Peng, Q. Yang, Y. Zhou, and M. Liao, Adv. Func. Mater. (2023).

137 T. Maeda, B. Magyari-Kope, and Y. Nishi, in *2017 IEEE International Memory Workshop (IMW)* (IEEE, 2017).

138 Yubo Qi, Sebastian E. Reyes-Lillo, Karin M. Rabe, "Double-path" ferroelectrics and the sign of the piezoelectric response. arXiv:2204.06999

139 P. Nukala, M. Ahmadi, Y. Wei, S. de Graaf, E. Stylianidis, T. Chakrabortty, S. Matzen, H.W. Zandbergen, A. Björling, D. Mannix, D. Carbone, B. Kooi, and B. Noheda, Science **372**, 630 (2021).

140 L. Chen, Z. Liang, S. Shao, Q. Huang, K. Tang, and R. Huang, Nanoscale **15**, 7014 (2023).

141 A. Silva, I. Fina, F. Sánchez, J.P.B. Silva, L. Marques, and V. Lenzi, Materials Today Physics **34**, 101064 (2023).

142 Yao Wu, Yuke Zhang, Jie Jiang, Limei Jiang, Minghua Tang, Yichun Zhou, Min Liao, Qiong Yang, Evgeny Y. Tsymbal, Unconventional polarization switching mechanism in (Hf, Zr)$O_2$ ferroelectrics. arXiv:2301.06248

143 D.-H. Choe, H. Bae, H. Lee, Y. Lee, T. Moon, S.G. Nam, S. Jo, H.J. Lee, E. Lee, and J. Heo, in *2021 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2021), pp. 15.1.1–15.1.4.

144 K. Chae, S.F. Lombardo, N. Tasneem, M. Tian, H. Kumarasubramanian, J. Hur, W. Chern, S. Yu, C. Richter, P.D. Lomenzo, M. Hoffmann, U. Schroeder, D. Triyoso, S. Consiglio, K. Tapily, R. Clark, G. Leusink, N. Bassiri-Gharb, P. Bandaru, J. Ravichandran, A. Kummel, K. Cho, J. Kacher, and A.I. Khan, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **14**, 36771 (2022).

145 H. Yang, H.-J. Lee, J. Jo, C.H. Kim, and J.H. Lee, Physical Review Applied **14**, (2020).

146 A. Erba, J. Baima, I. Bush, R. Orlando, and R. Dovesi, Journal of Chemical Theory and Computation **13**, 5019 (2017).

147 A. Nakata, J.S. Baker, S.Y. Mujahed, J.T.L. Poulton, S. Arapan, J. Lin, Z. Raza, S. Yadav, L. Truflandier, T. Miyazaki, and D.R. Bowler, The Journal of Chemical Physics **152**, 164112 (2020).

148 P. Liu, C. Verdi, F. Karsai, and G. Kresse, Physical Review B **105**, 060102 (2022).

149 H.W. Park, J. Roh, Y.B. Lee, and C.S. Hwang, Advanced Materials **31**, 1805266 (2019).

150 M.H. Park, H.J. Kim, Y.J. Kim, T. Moon, and C.S. Hwang, Applied Physics Letters **104**, 072901 (2014).

151 Y. Qi, S. Singh, C. Lau, F.-T. Huang, X. Xu, F.J. Walker, C.H. Ahn, S.-W. Cheong, and K.M. Rabe, Physical Review Letters **125**, 257603 (2020).

152 D.H. Lee, Y. Lee, K. Yang, J.Y. Park, S.H. Kim, P.R.S. Reddy, M. Materano, H. Mulaosmanovic, T. Mikolajick, J.L. Jones, U. Schroeder, and M.H. Park, Applied Physics Reviews **8**, 021312 (2021).

153 K.A. Hunnestad, E.D. Roede, A.T.J. van Helvoort, and D. Meier, Journal of Applied Physics **128**, 191102 (2020).

154 Y. Liu, K.P. Kelley, H. Funakubo, S.V. Kalinin, and M. Ziatdinov, Advanced Science **9**, 2203957 (2022).

155 J.A.O. A. B. Chase, American Mineralogist **51**, 1808 (1966).

156 R. Ruh and P.W.R. Corfield, Journal of the American Ceramic Society **53**, 126 (1970).

157 V.V. Lozanov, N.I. Baklanova, V.R. Shayapov, and A.S. Berezin, Crystal Growth Design **16**, 5283 (2016).

158 F. Kadlec and P. Simon, Materials Science and Engineering: B **72**, 56 (2000).

159 M. Mann and J. Kolis, Journal of Crystal Growth **312**, 461 (2010).

160 S. Kurosawa, Y. Futami, V.V. Kochurikhin, M.A. Borik, Y. Yokota, T. Yanagida, and A. Yoshikawa, Key Engineering Materials **508**, 81 (2012).

161 H. Yu, C. Liu, Z. Zhang, S. Huang, Y. Yang, R. Mao, H. Feng, and J. Zhao, Chemical Physics Letters **738**, 136916 (2020).

162 K.J. Kim, K. Kamada, R. Murakami, T. Horiai, S. Ishikawa, V.V. Kochurikhin, M. Yoshino, A. Yamaji, Y. Shoji, S. Kurosawa, S. Toyoda, H. Sato, Y. Yokota, Y. Ohashi, and A. Yoshikawa, Crystals **10**, 619 (2020). 

163 J. Müller, U. Schröder, T.S. Böscke, I. Müller, U. Böttger, L. Wilde, J. Sundqvist, M. Lemberger, P. Kücher, T. Mikolajick, and L. Frey, Journal of Applied Physics **110**, 114113 (2011).

164 J. Müller, T.S. Böscke, U. Schröder, S. Mueller, D. Bräuhaus, U. Böttger, L. Frey, and T. Mikolajick, Nano Letters **12**, 4318 (2012).

165 S. Mueller, C. Adelmann, A. Singh, S.V. Elshocht, U. Schroeder, and T. Mikolajick, ECS Journal of Solid State Science and Technology **1**, 123 (2012).

166 S. Mueller, J. Mueller, A. Singh, S. Riedel, J. Sundqvist, U. Schroeder, and T. Mikolajick, Advanced Functional Materials **22**, 2412 (2012).

167 M. Pešić, F.P.G. Fengler, L. Larcher, A. Padovani, T. Schenk, E.D. Grimley, X. Sang, J.M. LeBeau, S. Slesazeck, U. Schroeder, and T. Mikolajick, Advanced Functional Materials **26**, 4601 (2016).

168 T. Mittmann, M. Materano, P.D. Lomenzo, M.H. Park, I. Stolichnov, M. Cavalieri, C. Zhou, C.-C. Chung, J.L. Jones, T. Szyjka, M. Müller, A. Kersch, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, Advanced Materials Interfaces 1900042 (2019).

169 Y.-C. Chiu, C.-H. Cheng, C.-Y. Chang, Y.-T. Tang, and M.-C. Chen, Physica Status Solidi (RRL) - Rapid Research Letters **11**, 1600368 (2017).

170 Y. Tashiro, T. Shimizu, T. Mimura, and H. Funakubo, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **3**, 3123 (2021).

171 M. Hoffmann, U. Schroeder, T. Schenk, T. Shimizu, H. Funakubo, O. Sakata, D. Pohl, M. Drescher, C. Adelmann, R. Materlik, A. Kersch, and T. Mikolajick, Journal of Applied Physics **118**, 072006 (2015).

172 T. Ito, T. Ushiyama, Y. Yanagisawa, Y. Tomioka, I. Shindo, and A. Yanase, Journal of Crystal Growth **363**, 264 (2013).

173 A. Pimenov, J. Ullrich, P. Lunkenheimer, A. Loidl, and C.H. Rüscher, Solid State Ionics **109**, 111 (1998).

174 T. Shimizu, T. Yokouchi, T. Shiraishi, T. Oikawa, P.S.S.R. Krishnan, and H. Funakubo, Japanese Journal of Applied Physics **53**, 09 (2014).

175 T. Shiraishi, K. Katayama, T. Yokouchi, T. Shimizu, T. Oikawa, O. Sakata, H. Uchida, Y. Imai, T. Kiguchi, T.J. Konno, and H. Funakubo, Applied Physics Letters **108**, 262904 (2016).

176 P. Polakowski, S. Riedel, W. Weinreich, M. Rudolf, J. Sundqvist, K. Seidel, and J. Muller, in *2014 IEEE 6th International Memory Workshop (IMW)* (IEEE, 2014).

177 K.D. Budd, S.K. Dey, and D.A. Payne, in *British Ceramic Proceedings, 36, 107-121* (1985).

178 S.K. Dey, K.D. Budd, and D.A. Payne, IEEE Transactions on Ultrasonics Ferroelectrics and Frequency Control **35**, 80 (1988).

179 S.K. Singh, R. Ueno, H. Funakubo, H. Uchida, S. Koda, and H. Ishiwara, Japanese Journal of Applied Physics **44**, 8525 (2005).

180 H. Uchida, R. Ueno, H. Funakubo, and S. Koda, Journal of Applied Physics **100**, 014106 (2006).

181 T.J. Boyle, C.D. Buchheit, M.A. Rodriguez, H.N. Al-Shareef, B.A. Hernandez, B. Scott, and J.W. Ziller, Journal of Materials Research **11**, 2274 (1996).

182 K. Kato, C. Zheng, J.M. Finder, S.K. Dey, and Y. Torii, Journal of the American Ceramic Society **81**, 1869 (2005).

183 S. Starschich, D. Griesche, T. Schneller, R. Waser, and U. Böttger, Applied Physics Letters **104**, 202903 (2014).

184 C. Abe, S. Nakayama, M. Shiokawa, H. Kawashima, K. Katayama, T. Shiraishi, T. Shimizu, H. Funakubo, and H. Uchida, Ceramics International **43**, 501 (2017).

185 S. Nakayama, H. Funakubo, and H. Uchida, Japanese Journal of Applied Physics **57**, 11 (2018).

186 S. Zheng, Z. Zhao, Z. Liu, B. Zeng, L. Yin, Q. Peng, M. Liao, and Y. Zhou, Applied Physics Letters **117**, 212904 (2020).

187 Mohit, T. Miyasako, and E. Tokumitsu, Japanese Journal of Applied Physics **60**, 02 (2021).

188 T. Miyasako, S. Yoneda, T. Hosokura, M. Kimura, and E. Tokumitsu, Applied Physics Letters **120**, 262901 (2022).

189 S. Starschich, D. Griesche, T. Schneller, and U. Böttger, ECS Journal of Solid State Science and Technology **4**, 419 (2015).

190 S. Starschich and U. Boettger, Journal of Materials Chemistry C **5**, 333 (2017).

191 Y. Yao, D. Zhou, S. Li, J. Wang, N. Sun, F. Liu, and X. Zhao, Journal of Applied Physics **126**, 154103 (2019).

192 M. Badillo, S. Taleb, T. Mokabber, J. Rieck, R. Castanedo-Perez, G. Torres-Delgado, B. Noheda, and M. Acuautla, (2022).

193 M. Ángel Badillo-Avila, S. Taleb, T. Mokabber, J. Rieck, R. Castanedo-Pérez, G. Torres-Delgado, B. Noheda, and M.I.A. Meneses, Journal of Materials Chemistry C (2022).

194 Mohit, K.-ichi Haga, and E. Tokumitsu, Japanese Journal of Applied Physics **59**, 02 (2020).

195 M. Shiokawa, K. Izaki, H. Funakubo, and H. Uchida, MRS Proceedings **1729**, 99 (2015).

196 F. Huang, X. Chen, X. Liang, J. Qin, Y. Zhang, T. Huang, Z. Wang, B. Peng, P. Zhou, H. Lu, L. Zhang, L. Deng, M. Liu, Q. Liu, H. Tian, and L. Bi, Physical Chemistry Chemical Physics **19**, 3486 (2017).

197 Q. Shao, X. Wang, W. Jiang, Y. Chen, X. Zhang, L. Tu, T. Lin, H. Shen, X. Meng, A. Liu, and J. Wang, Applied Physics Letters **115**, 162902 (2019).

198 M. Cavalieri, Éamon O'Connor, C. Gastaldi, I. Stolichnov, and A.M. Ionescu, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **2**, 1752 (2020).

199 T. Shimizu, K. Katayama, T. Kiguchi, A. Akama, T.J. Konno, O. Sakata, and H. Funakubo, Scientific Reports **6**, (2016).

200 J. Lyu, I. Fina, R. Solanas, J. Fontcuberta, and F. Sánchez, Applied Physics Letters **113**, 082902 (2018).

201 J. Lyu, I. Fina, R. Solanas, J. Fontcuberta, and F. Sánchez, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **1**, 220 (2019).

202 Z. Zhang, S.-L. Hsu, V.A. Stoica, H. Paik, E. Parsonnet, A. Qualls, J. Wang, L. Xie, M. Kumari, S. Das, Z. Leng, M. McBriarty, R. Proksch, A. Gruverman, D.G. Schlom, L.-Q. Chen, S. Salahuddin, L.W. Martin, and R. Ramesh, Advanced Materials **33**, 2006089 (2021).

203 T. Mimura, T. Shimizu, Y. Katsuya, O. Sakata, and H. Funakubo, Japanese Journal of Applied Physics **59**, 04 (2020).

204 T. Mimura, T. Shimizu, O. Sakata, and H. Funakubo, Applied Physics Letters **118**, 112903 (2021).

205 B. Prasad, V. Thakare, A. Kalitsov, Z. Zhang, B. Terris, and R. Ramesh, Advanced Electronic Materials **7**, 2001074 (2021).

206 Z. Shen, L. Liao, Y. Zhou, K. Xiong, J. Zeng, X. Wang, Y. Chen, J. Liu, T. Guo, S. Zhang, T. Lin, H. Shen, X. Meng, Y. Wang, Y. Cheng, J. Yang, P. Chen, L. Wang, X. Bai, J. Chu, and J. Wang, Applied Physics Letters **120**, 162904 (2022).

207Physica Status Solidi RRL **15**, 2000481 (2021).

208 P. Jiao, J. Li, Z. Xi, X. Zhang, J. Wang, Y. Yang, Y. Deng, and D. Wu, Applied Physics Letters **119**, 252901 (2021).

209 T. Song, H. Tan, S. Estandía, J. Gàzquez, M. Gich, N. Dix, I. Fina, and F. Sánchez, Nanoscale **14**, 2337 (2022).

210 T. Song, S. Estandía, N. Dix, J. Gàzquez, M. Gich, I. Fina, and F. Sánchez, Journal of Materials Chemistry C **10**, 8407 (2022).

211 S. Estandía, N. Dix, J. Gazquez, I. Fina, J. Lyu, M.F. Chisholm, J. Fontcuberta, and F. Sánchez, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **1**, 1449 (2019).

212 T. Li, N. Zhang, Z. Sun, C. Xie, M. Ye, S. Mazumdar, L. Shu, Y. Wang, D. Wang, L. Chen, S. Ke, and H. Huang, Journal of Materials Chemistry C **6**, 9224 (2018).

213 J. Lyu, I. Fina, R. Bachelet, G. Saint-Girons, S. Estandía, J. Gázquez, J. Fontcuberta, and F. Sánchez, Applied Physics Letters **114**, 222901 (2019).

214 J. Lyu, I. Fina, J. Fontcuberta, and F. Sánchez, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **11**, 6224 (2019).

215 K. Lee, T.Y. Lee, S.M. Yang, D.H. Lee, J. Park, and S.C. Chae, Applied Physics Letters **112**, 202901 (2018).

216 J. Lyu, T. Song, I. Fina, and F. Sánchez, Nanoscale **12**, 11280 (2020).

217 T. Mimura, T. Shimizu, and H. Funakubo, Applied Physics Letters **115**, 032901 (2019).

218 T. Song, R. Solanas, M. Qian, I. Fina, and F. Sánchez, Journal of Materials Chemistry C **10**, 1084 (2022).

219 H. Zhong, M. Li, Q. Zhang, L. Yang, R. He, F. Liu, Z. Liu, G. Li, Q. Sun, D. Xie, F. Meng, Q. Li, M. He, E.-jia Guo, C. Wang, Z. Zhong, X. Wang, L. Gu, G. Yang, K. Jin, P. Gao, and C. Ge, Advanced Materials **34**, 2109889 (2022).

220 M.H. Park, Y.H. Lee, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, and C.S. Hwang, Advanced Electronic Materials **5**, 1800522 (2018).

221 M.D. Glinchuk, A.N. Morozovska, A. Lukowiak, W. Strk, M.V. Silibin, D.V. Karpinsky, Y. Kim, and S.V. Kalinin, Journal of Alloys and Compounds **830**, 153628 (2020).

222 M. Dawber, K.M. Rabe, and J.F. Scott, Reviews of Modern Physics **77**, 1083 (2005).

223 T. Song, S. Estandía, H. Tan, N. Dix, J. Gàzquez, I. Fina, and F. Sánchez, Advanced Electronic Materials **8**, 2100420 (2021).

224 I.F. T. Song F. Sánchez, APL Materials **10**, 031108 (2022).

225 L. Bégon-Lours, M. Mulder, P. Nukala, S. de Graaf, Y.A. Birkhölzer, B. Kooi, B. Noheda, G. Koster, and G. Rijnders, Physical Review Materials **4**, 043401 (2020).

226 J. Müller, E. Yurchuk, T. Schlösser, J. Paul, R. Hoffmann, S. Müller, D. Martin, S. Slesazeck, P. Polakowski, J. Sundqvist, and others, in *2012 Symposium on VLSI Technology (VLSIT)* (IEEE, 2012), pp. 25–26.

227 S. Dünkel, M. Trentzsch, R. Richter, P. Moll, C. Fuchs, O. Gehring, M. Majer, S. Wittek, B. Müller, T. Melde, and others, in *2017 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2017), pp. 19–7.

228 J. Okuno, T. Kunihiro, K. Konishi, H. Maemura, Y. Shuto, F. Sugaya, M. Materano, T. Ali, K. Kuehnel, K. Seidel, and others, in *2020 IEEE Symposium on VLSI Technology* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 1–2.

229 S.J. Kim, J. Mohan, S.R. Summerfelt, and J. Kim, JOM **71**, 246 (2019).

230 V. Cremers, R.L. Puurunen, and J. Dendooven, Applied Physics Reviews **6**, 021302 (2019).

231 S.M. George, Chemical Reviews **110**, 111 (2010).

232 K. Mistry, C. Allen, C. Auth, B. Beattie, D. Bergstrom, M. Bost, M. Brazier, M. Buehler, A. Cappellani, R. Chau, and others, in *2007 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting* (IEEE, 2007), pp. 247–250.

233 B. Yu, L. Chang, S. Ahmed, H. Wang, S. Bell, C.-Y. Yang, C. Tabery, C. Ho, Q. Xiang, T.-J. King, and others, in *Digest. International Electron Devices Meeting,* (IEEE, 2002), pp. 251–254.

234 N. Singh, A. Agarwal, L.K. Bera, T.Y. Liow, R. Yang, S.C. Rustagi, C.H. Tung, R. Kumar, G.Q. Lo, N. Balasubramanian, and others, IEEE Electron Device Letters **27**, 383 (2006).

235 K.D. Kim, Y.H. Lee, T. Gwon, Y.J. Kim, H.J. Kim, T. Moon, S.D. Hyun, H.W. Park, M.H. Park, and C.S. Hwang, Nano Energy **39**, 390 (2017).

236 K.D. Kim, M.H. Park, H.J. Kim, Y.J. Kim, T. Moon, Y.H. Lee, S.D. Hyun, T. Gwon, and C.S. Hwang, Journal of Materials Chemistry C **4**, 6864 (2016).

237 D. Lehninger, R. Olivo, T. Ali, M. Lederer, T. Kämpfe, C. Mart, K. Biedermann, K. Kühnel, L. Roy, M. Kalkani, and others, Physica Status Solidi (a) **217**, 1900840 (2020).

238 D. Lehninger, T. Ali, R. Olivo, M. Lederer, T. Kämpfe, K. Mertens, and K. Seidel, in *2020 Joint Conference of the IEEE International Frequency Control Symposium and International Symposium on Applications of Ferroelectrics (IFCS-ISAF)* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 1–3.

239 H.-B. Kim, M. Jung, Y. Oh, S.W. Lee, D. Suh, and J.-H. Ahn, Nanoscale **13**, 8524 (2021).

240 H.A. Hsain, Y. Lee, M. Materano, T. Mittmann, A. Payne, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, G.N. Parsons, and J.L. Jones, Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology A: Vacuum, Surfaces, and Films **40**, 010803 (2022).

241 N. Gong and T.-P. Ma, IEEE Electron Device Letters **39**, 15 (2017).

242 K. Ni, P. Sharma, J. Zhang, M. Jerry, J.A. Smith, K. Tapily, R. Clark, S. Mahapatra, and S. Datta, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **65**, 2461 (2018).

243 T. Ali, P. Polakowski, S. Riedel, T. Büttner, T. Kämpfe, M. Rudolph, B. Pätzold, K. Seidel, D. Löhr, R. Hoffmann, and others, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **65**, 3769 (2018).

244 A.J. Tan, Y.-H. Liao, L.-C. Wang, N. Shanker, J.-H. Bae, C. Hu, and S. Salahuddin, IEEE Electron Device Letters **42**, 994 (2021).

245 C.-Y. Chan, K.-Y. Chen, H.-K. Peng, and Y.-H. Wu, in *2020 IEEE Symposium on VLSI Technology* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 1–2.

246 S.H. Kim, G.T. Yu, G.H. Park, D.H. Lee, J.Y. Park, K. Yang, E.B. Lee, J.I. Lee, and M.H. Park, Chemical Communications **57**, 12452 (2021).

247 H.H. Kim, Enhanced Electrical Characteristics of Hf1-xZrxO2 Film Utilizing Discrete Feeding Method, Master's thesis, http://dcollection.snu.ac.kr/common/orgView/000000158797, 2020.

248 Y. Lee and S.M. George, Journal of Vacuum Science Technology A **36**, 061504 (2018).

249 M. Hoffmann, J.A. Murdzek, S.M. George, S. Slesazeck, U. Schroeder, and T. Mikolajick, Applied Physics Letters **120**, 122901 (2022).

250 T.J. Park, J.H. Kim, J.H. Jang, U.K. Kim, S.Y. Lee, J. Lee, H.S. Jung, and C.S. Hwang, Chemistry of Materials **23**, 1654 (2011).

251 H. Hernández-Arriaga, E. López-Luna, E. Martínez-Guerra, M.M. Turrubiartes, A.G. Rodríguez, and M.A. Vidal, Journal of Applied Physics **121**, 064302 (2017).

252 C. Mart, K. Kühnel, T. Kämpfe, M. Czernohorsky, M. Wiatr, S. Kolodinski, and W. Weinreich, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **1**, 2612 (2019).

253 M.H. Park, H.J. Kim, G. Lee, J. Park, Y.H. Lee, Y.J. Kim, T. Moon, K.D. Kim, S.D. Hyun, H.W. Park, and others, Applied Physics Reviews **6**, 041403 (2019).

254 J.Y. Park, D.H. Lee, K. Yang, S.H. Kim, G.T. Yu, G.H. Park, E.B. Lee, K.H. Kim, and M.H. Park, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **4**, 1369 (2021).

255 C.-H. Chang, Y.-K. Chiou, C.-W. Hsu, and T.-B. Wu, Electrochemical and Solid-State Letters **10**, 5 (2007).

256 Y. Lee, H.A. Hsain, S.S. Fields, S.T. Jaszewski, M.D. Horgan, P.G. Edgington, J.F. Ihlefeld, G.N. Parsons, and J.L. Jones, Applied Physics Letters **118**, 012903 (2021).

257 Y.-K. Liang, W.-L. Li, Y.-J. Wang, L.-C. Peng, C.-C. Lu, H.-Y. Huang, S.H. Yeong, Y.-M. Lin, Y.-H. Chu, E.-Y. Chang, and C.-H. Lin, IEEE Electron Device Letters **43**, 1451 (2022).

258 H.-B. Kim, K.S. Dae, Y. Oh, S.-W. Lee, Y. Lee, S.-E. Ahn, J.H. Jang, and J.-H. Ahn, Advanced Materials Interfaces **9**, 2102528 (2022).

259 L. Xu, T. Nishimura, S. Shibayama, T. Yajima, S. Migita, and A. Toriumi, Journal of Applied Physics **122**, 124104 (2017).

260 R. Shimura, T. Mimura, T. Shimizu, Y. Tanaka, Y. Inoue, and H. Funakubo, Journal of the Ceramic Society of Japan **128**, 539 (2020).

261 X. Wang, T. Mikolajick, and M. Grube, Physica Status Solidi RRL **16**, 2100572 (2022).

262 J.P.B. Silva, R.F. Negrea, M.C. Istrate, S. Dutta, H. Aramberri, J. Íñiguez, F.G. Figueiras, C. Ghica, K.C. Sekhar, and A.L. Kholkin, ACS Applied Materials & Interfaces **13**, 51383 (2021).

263 V. Lenzi, J.P.B. Silva, B. Šmíd, V. Matolín, C.M. Istrate, C. Ghica, J.L. MacManus-Driscoll, and L. Marques, Energy & Environmental Materials **e12500**, (2022).

264 J.P.B. Silva, M.C. Istrate, M. Hellenbrand, A. Jan, M.T. Becker, J. Symonowicz, F.G. Figueiras, V. Lenzi, M.O. Hill, C. Ghica, K.N. Romanyuk, M.J.M. Gomes, G.D. Martino, L. Marques, and J.L. MacManus-Driscoll, Applied Materials Today **30**, 101708 (2023).

265 Y. Sun, G. Niu, W. Ren, J. Zhao, Y. Wang, H. Wu, L. Jiang, L. Dai, Y.-H. Xie, P.R. Romeo, J. Bouaziz, and B. Vilquin, AIP Advances **11**, 065229 (2021).

266 J. Bouaziz, P.R. Romeo, N. Baboux, and B. Vilquin, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **1**, 1740 (2019).

267 M.B. Hachemi, B. Salem, V. Consonni, H. Roussel, A. Garraud, G. Lefevre, S. Labau, S. Basrour, and A. Bsiesy, AIP Advances **11**, 085004 (2021).

268 J. Bouaziz, P.R. Romeo, N. Baboux, R. Negrea, L. Pintilie, and B. Vilquin, APL Materials **7**, 081109 (2019).

269 Y.H. Lee, H.J. Kim, T. Moon, K.D. Kim, S.D. Hyun, H.W. Park, Y.B. Lee, M.H. Park, and C.S. Hwang, Nanotechnology **28**, 305703 (2017).

270 S. Migita, H. Ota, H. Yamada, K. Shibuya, A. Sawa, and A. Toriumi, Japanese Journal of Applied Physics **57**, 04 (2018).

271 Q. Luo, H. Ma, H. Su, K.-H. Xue, R. Cao, Z. Gao, J. Yu, T. Gong, X. Xu, J. Yin, P. Yuan, L. Tai, D. Dong, S. Long, Q. Liu, X.-S. Miao, H. Lv, and M. Liu, IEEE Electron Device Letters **40**, 570 (2019).

272 T. Mittmann, M. Michailow, P.D. Lomenzo, J. Gärtner, M. Falkowski, A. Kersch, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, Nanoscale **13**, 912 (2021).

273 J. Bouaziz, P.R. Romeo, N. Baboux, and B. Vilquin, Applied Physics Letters **118**, 082901 (2021).

274 G. Segantini, R. Barhoumi, B. Manchon, I.C. Infante, P.R. Romeo, M. Bugnet, N. Baboux, S. Nirantar, D. Deleruyelle, S. Sriram, and B. Vilquin, Physica Status Solidi RRL **16**, 2100583 (2022).

275 B. Manchon, G. Segantini, N. Baboux, P.R. Romeo, R. Barhoumi, I.C. Infante, F. Alibart, D. Drouin, B. Vilquin, and D. Deleruyelle, Physica Status Solidi RRL **16**, 2100585 (2022).

276 J. Bouaziz, P.R. Romeo, N. Baboux, and B. Vilquin, Journal of Vacuum Science &Amp$\Mathsemicolon$ Technology B **37**, 021203 (2019).

277 F. Mehmood, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, Physica Status Solidi (a) **217**, 2000281 (2020).

278 C. Zacharaki, P. Tsipas, S. Chaitoglou, S. Fragkos, M. Axiotis, A. Lagoyiannis, R. Negrea, L. Pintilie, and A. Dimoulas, Applied Physics Letters **114**, 112901 (2019).

279 C. Zacharaki, P. Tsipas, S. Chaitoglou, E.K. Evangelou, C.M. Istrate, L. Pintilie, and A. Dimoulas, Applied Physics Letters **116**, 182904 (2020).

280 C. Zacharaki, P. Tsipas, S. Chaitoglou, L. Bégon-Lours, M. Halter, and A. Dimoulas, Applied Physics Letters **117**, 212905 (2020).

281 N. Siannas, C. Zacharaki, P. Tsipas, S. Chaitoglou, L. Bégon-Lours, C. Istrate, L. Pintilie, and A. Dimoulas, Communications Physics **5**, (2022).

282 C. Zacharaki, S. Chaitoglou, N. Siannas, P. Tsipas, and A. Dimoulas, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **4**, 2815 (2022).

283 R. Zhang, N. Taoka, P.-C. Huang, M. Takenaka, and S. Takagi, in *2011 International Electron Devices Meeting* (IEEE, 2011).

284 J. Cao, S. Shi, Y. Zhu, and J. Chen, Physica Status Solidi (RRL) Rapid Research Letters **15**, 2100025 (2021).

285 H. Chen, X. Zhou, L. Tang, Y. Chen, H. Luo, X. Yuan, C.R. Bowen, and D. Zhang, Applied Physics Reviews **9**, 011307 (2022).

286 Z. Wen and D. Wu, Advanced Materials 1904123 (2019).

287 R.A. McKee, F.J. Walker, and M.F. Chisholm, Physical Review Letters **81**, 3014 (1998).

288 P. Nukala, J. Antoja-Lleonart, Y. Wei, L. Yedra, B. Dkhil, and B. Noheda, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **1**, 2585 (2019).

289 A. Dimoulas, G. Vellianitis, G. Mavrou, G. Apostolopoulos, A. Travlos, C. Wiemer, M. Fanciulli, and Z.M. Rittersma, Applied Physics Letters **85**, 3205 (2004).

290 S. Saitzek, Z. Shao, A. Bayart, A. Ferri, M. Huvé, P. Roussel, and R. Desfeux, Journal of Materials Chemistry C **2**, 4037 (2014).

291 A.G. Chernikova, M.G. Kozodaev, D.V. Negrov, E.V. Korostylev, M.H. Park, U. Schroeder, C.S. Hwang, and A.M. Markeev, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **10**, 2701 (2018).

292 M.H. Park, Y.H. Lee, H.J. Kim, Y.J. Kim, T. Moon, K.D. Kim, S.D. Hyun, and C.S. Hwang, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **10**, 42666 (2018).

293 H. Yang, K. Park, H.-J. Lee, J. Jo, H. Park, N. Park, J. Park, and J.H. Lee, Inorganic Chemistry **59**, 5993 (2020).

294 J. Wu, F. Mo, T. Saraya, T. Hiramoto, and M. Kobayashi, Applied Physics Letters **117**, 252904 (2020).

295 M.H. Park, C.-C. Chung, T. Schenk, C. Richter, K. Opsomer, C. Detavernier, C. Adelmann, J.L. Jones, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, Advanced Electronic Materials **4**, 1800091 (2018).

296 I. Nettleship and R. Stevens, International Journal of High Technology Ceramics **3**, 1 (1987).

297 K. Chae, A.C. Kummel, and K. Cho, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **14**, 29007 (2022).

298 M.G. Kozodaev, A.G. Chernikova, E.V. Korostylev, M.H. Park, R.R. Khakimov, C.S. Hwang, and A.M. Markeev, Journal of Applied Physics **125**, 034101 (2019).

299 M.I. Popovici, A.M. Walke, J. Bizindavyi, J. Meersschaut, K. Banerjee, G. Potoms, K. Katcko, G.V. den Bosch, R. Delhougne, G.S. Kar, and J.V. Houdt, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **4**, 1823 (2022).

300 J. Lee, D. Eom, C. Lee, W. Lee, J. Oh, C. Park, J. Kim, H. Lee, S. Lee, E. Lee, and H. Kim, Applied Physics Letters **120**, 222902 (2022).

301 P. Fan, Y.K. Zhang, Q. Yang, J. Jiang, L.M. Jiang, M. Liao, and Y.C. Zhou, The Journal of Physical Chemistry C **123**, 21743 (2019).

302 M.H. Park, D.H. Lee, K. Yang, J.-Y. Park, G.T. Yu, H.W. Park, M. Materano, T. Mittmann, P.D. Lomenzo, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, and C.S. Hwang, Journal of Materials Chemistry C **8**, 10526 (2020).

303 K.Z. Rushchanskii, S. Blügel, and M. Ležaić, Physical Review Letters **127**, 087602 (2021).

304 B. Max, M. Pešić, S. Slesazeck, and T. Mikolajick, Journal of Applied Physics **123**, 134102 (2018).

305 D.R. Islamov, T.M. Zalyalov, O.M. Orlov, V.A. Gritsenko, and G.Y. Krasnikov, Applied Physics Letters **117**, 162901 (2020).

306 F.P.G. Fengler, R. Nigon, P. Muralt, E.D. Grimley, X. Sang, V. Sessi, R. Hentschel, J.M. LeBeau, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, Advanced Electronic Materials **4**, 1700547 (2018).

307 D.R. Islamov, V.A. Gritsenko, T.V. Perevalov, V.A. Pustovarov, O.M. Orlov, A.G. Chernikova, A.M. Markeev, S. Slesazeck, U. Schroeder, T. Mikolajick, and G.Y. Krasnikov, Acta Materialia **166**, 47 (2019).

308 V.A. Gritsenko and A.A. Gismatulin, Applied Physics Letters **117**, 142901 (2020).

309 M. Müller, P. Lömker, P. Rosenberger, M.H. Hamed, D.N. Mueller, R.A. Heinen, T. Szyjka, and L. Baumgarten, Journal of Vacuum Science Technology A **40**, 013215 (2022).

310 W. Hamouda, A. Pancotti, C. Lubin, L. Tortech, C. Richter, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, and N. Barrett, Journal of Applied Physics **127**, 064105 (2020).

311 W. Hamouda, C. Lubin, S. Ueda, Y. Yamashita, O. Renault, F. Mehmood, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, R. Negrea, and N. Barrett, Applied Physics Letters **116**, 252903 (2020).

312 S.R. Bradley, A.L. Shluger, and G. Bersuker, Physical Review Applied **4**, (2015).

313 T.V. Perevalov, I.P. Prosvirin, E.A. Suprun, F. Mehmood, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, and V.A. Gritsenko, Journal of Science: Advanced Materials and Devices **6**, 595 (2021).

314 L. Baumgarten, T. Szyjka, T. Mittmann, M. Materano, Y. Matveyev, C. Schlueter, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, and M. Müller, Applied Physics Letters **118**, 032903 (2021).

315 T. Szyjka, L. Baumgarten, T. Mittmann, Y. Matveyev, C. Schlueter, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, and M. Müller, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **2**, 3152 (2020).

316 J. Lyu, I. Fina, and F. Sánchez, Applied Physics Letters **117**, 072901 (2020).

317 T. Hashimoto, P. Amann, A. Regoutz, N. Barrett, L.F.J. Piper, W. Hamouda, O. Renault, M. Lundwall, and M. Machida, Vacuum and Surface Science **64**, 493 (2021).

318 W. Hamouda, F. Mehmood, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, T.O. Mentes, A. Locatelli, and N. Barrett, Applied Physics Letters **120**, 202902 (2022).

319 J.E. Rault, G. Agnus, T. Maroutian, V. Pillard, P. Lecoeur, G. Niu, B. Vilquin, M.G. Silly, A. Bendounan, F. Sirotti, and N. Barrett, Physical Review B **88**, 155107 (2013).

320 H. Mulaosmanovic, F. Muller, M. Lederer, T. Ali, R. Hoffmann, K. Seidel, H. Zhou, J. Ocker, S. Mueller, S. Dunkel, D. Kleimaier, J. Muller, M. Trentzsch, S. Beyer, E.T. Breyer, T. Mikolajick, and S. Slesazeck, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **67**, 3466 (2020).

321 T.-H. Ryu, D.-H. Min, and S.-M. Yoon, Journal of Applied Physics **128**, 074102 (2020).

322 C. Huang, Y. Zhang, S. Zheng, Q. Yang, and M. Liao, Physical Review Applied **16**, 044048 (2021).

323 H. Chen, L. Tang, L. Liu, Y. Chen, H. Luo, X. Yuan, and D. Zhang, Applied Surface Science **542**, 148737 (2021).

324 Y.B. Lee, B.Y. Kim, H.W. Park, S.H. Lee, M. Oh, S.K. Ryoo, I.S. Lee, S. Byun, D. Shim, J.H. Lee, H. Kim, K.D. Kim, M.H. Park, and C.S. Hwang, Advanced Electronic Materials **8**, 2200310 (2022).

325 P.D. Lomenzo, P. Zhao, Q. Takmeel, S. Moghaddam, T. Nishida, M. Nelson, C.M. Fancher, E.D. Grimley, X. Sang, J.M. LeBeau, and J.L. Jones, Journal of Vacuum Science &Amp$\Mathsemicolon$ Technology B Nanotechnology and Microelectronics: Materials, Processing, Measurement, and Phenomena **32**, 03 (2014).

326 C. Gaumer, E. Martinez, S. Lhostis, M.-J. Guittet, M. Gros-Jean, J.-P. Barnes, C. Licitra, N. Rochat, N. Barrett, F. Bertin, and A. Chabli, Microelectronic Engineering **88**, 72 (2011).

327 D. Martin, J. Müller, T. Schenk, T.M. Arruda, A. Kumar, E. Strelcov, E. Yurchuk, S. Müller, D. Pohl, U. Schröder, S.V. Kalinin, and T. Mikolajick, Advanced Materials **26**, 8198 (2014).

328 P.D. Lomenzo, Q. Takmeel, C. Zhou, C.M. Fancher, E. Lambers, N.G. Rudawski, J.L. Jones, S. Moghaddam, and T. Nishida, Journal of Applied Physics **117**, 134105 (2015).

329 Y. Lee, Y. Goh, J. Hwang, D. Das, and S. Jeon, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **68**, 523 (2021).

330 S.S. Fields, S.W. Smith, P.J. Ryan, S.T. Jaszewski, I.A. Brummel, A. Salanova, G. Esteves, S.L. Wolfley, M.D. Henry, P.S. Davids, and J.F. Ihlefeld, ACS Applied Materials &Amp$\Mathsemicolon$ Interfaces **12**, 26577 (2020).

331 M.H. Park, H.J. Kim, Y.J. Kim, W. Lee, H.K. Kim, and C.S. Hwang, Applied Physics Letters **102**, 112914 (2013).

332 S.S. Fields, S.W. Smith, S.T. Jaszewski, T. Mimura, D.A. Dickie, G. Esteves, M.D. Henry, S.L. Wolfley, P.S. Davids, and J.F. Ihlefeld, Journal of Applied Physics **130**, 134101 (2021).

333 M.H. Park, H.J. Kim, Y.J. Kim, W. Jeon, T. Moon, and C.S. Hwang, Physica Status Solidi (RRL) - Rapid Research Letters **8**, 532 (2014).

334 Y. Goh, S.H. Cho, S.-H.K. Park, and S. Jeon, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **67**, 3431 (2020).

335 T. Mittmann, T. Szyjka, H. Alex, M.C. Istrate, P.D. Lomenzo, L. Baumgarten, M. Müller, J.L. Jones, L. Pintilie, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, Physica Status Solidi RRL **15**, 2100012 (2021).

336 T. Szyjka, L. Baumgarten, T. Mittmann, Y. Matveyev, C. Schlueter, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, and M. Müller, Phys. Status Solidi RRL **15**, 2100027 (2021).

337 S. Starschich, S. Menzel, and U. Böttger, Applied Physics Letters **108**, 032903 (2016).

338 S. Zhao, B. Li, Y. Guo, and H. Li, Applied Physics Letters **120**, 012904 (2022).

339 M. Yadav, A. Kashir, S. Oh, R.D. Nikam, H. Kim, H. Jang, and H. Hwang, Nanotechnology **33**, 085206 (2021).

340 K. Mizutani, T. Hoshii, H. Wakabayashi, K. Tsutsui, E.Y. Chang, and K. Kakushima, Japanese Journal of Applied Physics **61**, 021006 (2022).

341 H.A. Hsain, Y. Lee, S. Lancaster, P.D. Lomenzo, B. Xu, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, G.N. Parsons, and J.L. Jones, Nanotechnology **34**, 125703 (2023).

342 F. Mehmood, R. Alcala, P. Vishnumurthy, B. Xu, R. Sachdeva, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, Advanced Materials Interfaces 2202151 (2023).

343 R. Alcala, F. Mehmood, P. Vishnumurthy, T. Mittmann, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, in *2022 IEEE International Memory Workshop (IMW)* (IEEE, 2022), pp. 1–4.

344 M.H. Park, Y.H. Lee, H.J. Kim, T. Schenk, W. Lee, K.D. Kim, F.P.G. Fengler, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, and C.S. Hwang, Nanoscale **9**, 9973 (2017).

345 H.J. Kim, M.H. Park, Y.J. Kim, Y.H. Lee, W. Jeon, T. Gwon, T. Moon, K.D. Kim, and C.S. Hwang, Applied Physics Letters **105**, 192903 (2014).

346 H.A. Hsain, Y. Lee, S. Lancaster, M. Materano, R. Alcala, B. Xu, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, G.N. Parsons, and J.L. Jones, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **14**, 42232 (2022).

347 G. Walters, P. Chojecki, Z. Forrester, and T. Nishida, Applied Physics Letters **118**, 032904 (2021).

348 M.H. Park, H.J. Kim, G. Lee, J. Park, Y.H. Lee, Y.J. Kim, T. Moon, K.D. Kim, S.D. Hyun, H.W. Park, H.J. Chang, J.-H. Choi, and C.S. Hwang, Applied Physics Reviews **6**, 041403 (2019).

349 Z. Zhao, Y.-R. Chen, J.-F. Wang, Y.-W. Chen, J.-R. Zou, Y. Lin, Y. Xing, C.W. Liu, and C. Hu, IEEE Electron Device Letters **43**, 553 (2022).

350 J. Casamento, H. Lee, C.S. Chang, M.F. Besser, T. Maeda, D.A. Muller, H.(G. Xing, and D. Jena, APL Materials **9**, 091106 (2021).

351 B. Liu, Y. Cao, W. Zhang, and Y. Li, Applied Physics Letters **119**, 172902 (2021).

352 Y. Goh, S.H. Cho, S.-H.K. Park, and S. Jeon, Nanoscale **12**, 9024 (2020).

353 S.S. Cheema, N. Shanker, C.-H. Hsu, A. Datar, J. Bae, D. Kwon, and S. Salahuddin, Advanced Electronic Materials **8**, 2100499 (2021).

354 Y.-C. Lin, F. McGuire, and A.D. Franklin, Journal of Vacuum Science &Amp$\Mathsemicolon$ Technology B Nanotechnology and Microelectronics: Materials, Processing, Measurement, and Phenomena **36**, 011204 (2018).

355 R. Athle, A.E.O. Persson, A. Irish, H. Menon, R. Timm, and M. Borg, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **13**, 11089 (2021).

356 M. Saadi, P. Gonon, C. Vallée, C. Mannequin, H. Grampeix, E. Jalaguier, F. Jomni, and A. Bsiesy, Journal of Applied Physics **119**, 114501 (2016).

357 H. Mulaosmanovic, E.T. Breyer, S. Dünkel, S. Beyer, T. Mikolajick, and S. Slesazeck, Nanotechnology **32**, 502002 (2021).

358 M. Kobayashi, Y. Tagawa, F. Mo, T. Saraya, and T. Hiramoto, IEEE Journal of the Electron Devices Society **7**, 134 (2019).

359 R. Athle, A.E.O. Persson, A. Troian, and M. Borg, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **4**, 1002 (2022).

360 S. Im, S.-Y. Kang, Y. Kim, J.H. Kim, J.-P. Im, S.-M. Yoon, S.E. Moon, and J. Woo, Micromachines **11**, 910 (2020).

361 X. Lyu, M. Si, X. Sun, M.A. Capano, H. Wang, and P.D. Ye, in *2019 Symposium on VLSI Technology* (IEEE, 2019), pp. T44–T45.

362 S. Riedel, P. Polakowski, and J. Müller, AIP Advances **6**, 095123 (2016).

363 S.L. Weeks, A. Pal, V.K. Narasimhan, K.A. Littau, and T. Chiang, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **9**, 13440 (2017).

364 T. Ali, P. Polakowski, K. Kuhnel, M. Czernohorsky, T. Kampfe, M. Rudolph, B. Patzold, D. Lehninger, F. Muller, R. Olivo, M. Lederer, R. Hoffmann, P. Steinke, K. Zimmermann, U. Muhle, K. Seidel, and J. Muller, in *2019 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2019).

365 M. Lederer, K. Seidel, R. Olivo, T. Kämpfe, and L.M. Eng, Frontiers in Nanotechnology **4**, 900379 (2022).

366 J. Liao, B. Zeng, Q. Sun, Q. Chen, M. Liao, C. Qiu, Z. Zhang, and Y. Zhou, IEEE Electron Device Letters **40**, 1868 (2019).

367 H. Joh, T. Jung, and S. Jeon, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **68**, 2538 (2021).

368 A. Navrotsky and S.V. Ushakov, in *Materials Fundamentals of Gate Dielectrics* (Springer-Verlag, n.d.), pp. 57–108.

369 D.G. Schlom, L.-Q. Chen, C.-B. Eom, K.M. Rabe, S.K. Streiffer, and J.-M. Triscone, Annual Review of Materials Research **37**, 589 (2007).

370 X. Tian, S. Shibayama, T. Nishimura, T. Yajima, S. Migita, and A. Toriumi, Applied Physics Letters **112**, 102902 (2018).

371 C.-I. Wang, H.-Y. Chen, C.-Y. Wang, T.-J. Chang, Y.-S. Jiang, C.-S. Chang, and M.-J. Chen, Journal of Materials Chemistry C **9**, 12759 (2021).

372 X. Liu, Y. Wang, P.V. Lukashev, J.D. Burton, and E.Y. Tsymbal, Physical Review B **85**, 125407 (2012).

373 Z. Gao, Y. Luo, S. Lyu, Y. Cheng, Y. Zheng, Q. Zhong, W. Zhang, and H. Lyu, IEEE Electron Device Letters **42**, 1303 (2021).

374 M. Dogan, S. Fernandez-Peña, L. Kornblum, Y. Jia, D.P. Kumah, J.W. Reiner, Z. Krivokapic, A.M. Kolpak, S. Ismail-Beigi, C.H. Ahn, and F.J. Walker, Nano Letters **18**, 241 (2017).

375 T. Mikolajick, S. Slesazeck, M.H. Park, and U. Schroeder, MRS Bulletin **43**, 340 (2018).

376 J.A. Rodriguez, C. Zhou, T. Graf, R. Bailey, M. Wiegand, T. Wang, M. Ball, H.C. Wen, K.R. Udayakumar, S. Summerfelt, T. San, and T. Moise, in *2016 IEEE 8th International Memory Workshop (IMW)* (IEEE, 2016), pp. 1–4.

377 T. Francois, J. Coignus, A. Makosiej, B. Giraud, C. Carabasse, J. Barbot, S. Martin, N. Castellani, T. Magis, H. Grampeix, S.V. Duijn, C. Mounet, P. Chiquet, U. Schroeder, S. Slesazeck, T. Mikolajick, E. Nowak, M. Bocquet, N. Barrett, F. Andrieu, and L. Grenouillet, in *2021 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2021), pp. 33.1.1–33.1.4.

378 Y. Wang, C. Zhang, H. Yu, and W. Zhang, in *Proceedings of the 2012 ACM/IEEE International Symposium on Low Power Electronics and Design* (ACM, 2012), pp. 197–202.

379 M. Trentzsch, S. Flachowsky, R. Richter, J. Paul, B. Reimer, D. Utess, S. Jansen, H. Mulaosmanovic, S. Muller, S. Slesazeck, J. Ocker, M. Noack, J. Muller, P. Polakowski, J. Schreiter, S. Beyer, T. Mikolajick, and B. Rice, in *2016 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2016), pp. 11.5.1–11.5.4.

380*AMD Ryzen™ Threadripper™ PRO 5995WX Product Specifications*.

381*DDR5 SDRAM MT60B2G8HB-48B Product Core Data Sheet*.

382 J. Okuno, T. Kunihiro, K. Konishi, H. Maemura, Y. Shuto, F. Sugaya, M. Materano, T. Ali, M. Lederer, K. Kuehnel, K. Seidel, U. Schroeder, T. Mikolajick, M. Tsukamoto, and T. Umebayashi, in *2021 IEEE International Memory Workshop (IMW)* (IEEE, 2021), pp. 1–3.

383 J. Okuno, T. Kunihiro, K. Konishi, H. Maemura, Y. Shuto, F. Sugaya, M. Materano, T. Ali, K. Kuehnel, K. Seidel, U. Schroeder, T. Mikolajick, M. Tsukamoto, and T. Umebayashi, in *2020 IEEE Symposium on VLSI Technology* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 1–2.

384 T. Francois, J. Coignus, A. Makosiej, B. Giraud, C. Carabasse, J. Barbot, S. Martin, N. Castellani, T. Magis, H. Grampeix, S.V. Duijn, C. Mounet, P. Chiquet, U. Schroeder, S. Slesazeck, T. Mikolajick, E. Nowak, M. Bocquet, N. Barrett, F. Andrieu, and L. Grenouillet, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **69**, 2108 (2022).

385 R. Alcala, M. Materano, P.D. Lomenzo, L. Grenouillet, T. Francois, J. Coignus, N. Vaxelaire, C. Carabasse, S. Chevalliez, F. Andrieu, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, IEEE Journal of the Electron Devices Society 907 (2022).

386 R. Alcala, P.D. Lomenzo, T. Mittman, B. Xu, R. Guido, S. Lancaster, P. Vishnumurthy, L. Grenouillet, S. Martin, J. Coignus, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, in *2022 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2022).

387 S. Lancaster, P.D. Lomenzo, M. Engl, B. Xu, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, and S. Slesazeck, Frontiers in Nanotechnology **4**, 939822 (2022).

388 T. Mikolajick, S. Slesazeck, U. Schroeder, P.D. Lomenzo, E.T. Breyer, H. Mulaosmanovic, M. Hoffmann, T. Mittmann, F. Mehmood, and B. Max, in *2019 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2019).

389 M. Pešić, M. Hoffmann, C. Richter, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, Advanced Functional Materials **26**, 7486 (2016).

390 T. Ravsher, H. Mulaosmanovic, E.T. Breyer, V. Havel, T. Mikolajick, and S. Slesazeck, in *2019 26th IEEE International Conference on Electronics Circuits and Systems (ICECS)* (IEEE, 2019).

391 S. Beyer, S. Dunkel, M. Trentzsch, J. Muller, A. Hellmich, D. Utess, J. Paul, D. Kleimaier, J. Pellerin, S. Muller, J. Ocker, A. Benoist, H. Zhou, M. Mennenga, M. Schuster, F. Tassan, M. Noack, A. Pourkeramati, F. Muller, M. Lederer, T. Ali, R. Hoffmann, T. Kampfe, K. Seidel, H. Mulaosmanovic, E.T. Breyer, T. Mikolajick, and S. Slesazeck, in *2020 IEEE International Memory Workshop (IMW)* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 1–4.

392 M.M. Dahan, H. Mulaosmanovic, O. Levit, S. Dünkel, S. Beyer, and E. Yalon, Nano Letters **23**, 1395 (2023).

393 A.I. Khan, A. Keshavarzi, and S. Datta, Nature Electronics **3**, 588 (2020).

394 A.F. Laguna, X. Yin, D. Reis, M. Niemier, and X.S. Hu, in *Proceedings of the 2019 on Great Lakes Symposium on VLSI* (ACM, 2019), pp. 373–378.

395 T. Soliman, F. Muller, T. Kirchner, T. Hoffmann, H. Ganem, E. Karimov, T. Ali, M. Lederer, C. Sudarshan, T. Kampfe, A. Guntoro, and N. Wehn, in *2020 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 29.2.1–29.2.4.

396 M. Hoffmann, A.J. Tan, N. Shanker, Y.-H. Liao, L.-C. Wang, J.-H. Bae, C. Hu, and S. Salahuddin, IEEE Electron Device Letters **43**, 717 (2022).

397 K. Ni, P. Sharma, J. Zhang, M. Jerry, J.A. Smith, K. Tapily, R. Clark, S. Mahapatra, and S. Datta, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **65**, 2461 (2018).

398 E. Yurchuk, J. Muller, S. Muller, J. Paul, M. Pesic, R. van Bentum, U. Schroeder, and T. Mikolajick, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **63**, 3501 (2016).

399 N. Gong and T.-P. Ma, IEEE Electron Device Letters **37**, 1123 (2016).

400 A.J. Tan, Y.-H. Liao, L.-C. Wang, N. Shanker, J.-H. Bae, C. Hu, and S. Salahuddin, IEEE Electron Device Letters **42**, 994 (2021).

401 A.A. Sharma, B. Doyle, H.J. Yoo, I.-C. Tung, J. Kavalieros, M.V. Metz, M. Reshotko, P. Majhi, T. Brown-Heft, Y.-J. Chen, and V.H. Le, in *2020 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 18.5.1–18.5.4.

402 S. Dutta, H. Ye, A.A. Khandker, S.G. Kirtania, A. Khanna, K. Ni, and S. Datta, IEEE Electron Device Letters **43**, 382 (2022).

403 Z. Lin, M. Si, and P.D. Ye, in *2022 IEEE Symposium on VLSI Technology and Circuits (VLSI Technology and Circuits)* (IEEE, 2022), pp. 1–2.

404 S. Dunkel, M. Trentzsch, R. Richter, P. Moll, C. Fuchs, O. Gehring, M. Majer, S. Wittek, B. Muller, T. Melde, H. Mulaosmanovic, S. Slesazeck, S. Muller, J. Ocker, M. Noack, D.-A. Lohr, P. Polakowski, J. Muller, T. Mikolajick, J. Hontschel, B. Rice, J. Pellerin, and S. Beyer, in *2017 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2017), pp. 19.7.1–19.7.4.

405 M.Y. Zhuravlev, S.S. Jaswal, E.Y. Tsymbal, and R.F. Sabirianov, Applied Physics Letters **87**, 222114 (2005).

406 V. Garcia, S. Fusil, K. Bouzehouane, S. Enouz-Vedrenne, N.D. Mathur, A. Barthélémy, and M. Bibes, Nature **460**, 81 (2009).

407 E.Y. Tsymbal and H. Kohlstedt, Science **313**, 181 (2006).

408 F. Ambriz-Vargas, G. Kolhatkar, R. Thomas, R. Nouar, A. Sarkissian, C. Gomez-Yáñez, M.A. Gauthier, and A. Ruediger, Applied Physics Letters **110**, 093106 (2017).

409 Y. Wei, S. Matzen, T. Maroutian, G. Agnus, M. Salverda, P. Nukala, Q. Chen, J. Ye, P. Lecoeur, and B. Noheda, Physical Review Applied **12**, 031001 (2019).

410 Y. Wei, S. Matzen, C.P. Quinteros, T. Maroutian, G. Agnus, P. Lecoeur, and B. Noheda, Npj Quantum Materials **4**, (2019).

411 A. Chanthbouala, V. Garcia, R.O. Cherifi, K. Bouzehouane, S. Fusil, X. Moya, S. Xavier, H. Yamada, C. Deranlot, N.D. Mathur, M. Bibes, A. Barthélémy, and J. Grollier, Nature Materials **11**, 860 (2012).

412 S.S. Cheema, N. Shanker, C.-H. Hsu, A. Datar, J. Bae, D. Kwon, and S. Salahuddin, Advanced Electronic Materials **8**, 2100499 (2021).

413 H. Kohlstedt, A. Petraru, K. Szot, A. Rüdiger, P. Meuffels, H. Haselier, R. Waser, and V. Nagarajan, Applied Physics Letters **92**, 062907 (2008).

414 V. Mikheev, A. Chouprik, Y. Lebedinskii, S. Zarubin, A.M. Markeev, A.V. Zenkevich, and D. Negrov, Nanotechnology **31**, 215205 (2020).

415 M.C. Sulzbach, S. Estandía, X. Long, J. Lyu, N. Dix, J. Gàzquez, M.F. Chisholm, F. Sánchez, I. Fina, and J. Fontcuberta, Advanced Electronic Materials **6**, 1900852 (2019).

416 N. Gong, X. Sun, H. Jiang, K.S. Chang-Liao, Q. Xia, and T.P. Ma, Applied Physics Letters **112**, 262903 (2018).

417 Y. Wei, G. Vats, and B. Noheda, Neuromorphic Computing and Engineering **2**, 044007 (2022).

418 A.E. Boutaybi, T. Maroutian, L. Largeau, S. Matzen, and P. Lecoeur, Physical Review Materials **6**, (2022).

419 C.L. Platt, B. Dieny, and A.E. Berkowitz, Journal of Applied Physics **81**, 5523 (1997).

420 M.Y. Zhuravlev, S. Maekawa, and E.Y. Tsymbal, Physical Review B **81**, 104419 (2010).

421 V. Garcia, M. Bibes, L. Bocher, S. Valencia, F. Kronast, A. Crassous, X. Moya, S. Enouz-Vedrenne, A. Gloter, D. Imhoff, C. Deranlot, N.D. Mathur, S. Fusil, K. Bouzehouane, and A. Barthélémy, Science **327**, 1106 (2010).

422 M.Y. Zhuravlev, A. Alexandrov, L.L. Tao, and E.Y. Tsymbal, Applied Physics Letters **113**, 172405 (2018).

423 X. Du, H. Sun, H. Wang, J. Li, Y. Yin, and X. Li, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **14**, 1355 (2021).

424 M.C. Sulzbach, H. Tan, S. Estandía, J. Gàzquez, F. Sánchez, I. Fina, and J. Fontcuberta, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **3**, 3657 (2021).

425 L. Bégon-Lours, M. Halter, F.M. Puglisi, L. Benatti, D.F. Falcone, Y. Popoff, D.D. Pineda, M. Sousa, and B.J. Offrein, Advanced Electronic Materials **8**, 2101395 (2022).

426 Y. Wang, Q. Wang, J. Zhao, T. Niermann, Y. Liu, L. Dai, K. Zheng, Y. Sun, Y. Zhang, J. Schwarzkopf, T. Schroeder, Z. Jiang, W. Ren, and G. Niu, Applied Materials Today **29**, 101587 (2022).

427 M.C. Sulzbach, S. Estandía, J. Gàzquez, F. Sánchez, I. Fina, and J. Fontcuberta, Advanced Functional Materials **30**, 2002638 (2020).

428 M.L. Müller, M.T. Becker, N. Strkalj, and J.L. MacManus-Driscoll, Applied Physics Letters **121**, 093501 (2022).

429 P. Wang, C.J. Perini, A. OHara, H. Gong, P. Wang, E.X. Zhang, M.W. Mccurdy, D.M. Fleetwood, R.D. Schrimpf, S.T. Pantelides, and E.M. Vogel, IEEE Transactions on Nuclear Science **66**, 420 (2019).

430 P. Chaudhary, P. Buragohain, M. Kozodaev, S. Zarubin, V. Mikheev, A. Chouprik, A. Lipatov, A. Sinitskii, A. Zenkevich, and A. Gruverman, Applied Physics Letters **118**, 083106 (2021).

431 J.P.B. Silva, K.C. Sekhar, H. Pan, J.L. MacManus-Driscoll, and M. Pereira, ACS Energy Letters **6**, 2208 (2021).

432 M.G. Kozodaev, A.G. Chernikova, R.R. Khakimov, M.H. Park, A.M. Markeev, and C.S. Hwang, Applied Physics Letters **113**, 123902 (2018).

433 J.P.B. Silva, J.M.B. Silva, K.C. Sekhar, H. Palneedi, M.C. Istrate, R.F. Negrea, C. Ghica, A. Chahboun, M. Pereira, and M.J.M. Gomes, Journal of Materials Chemistry A **8**, 14171 (2020).

434 D. Das, V. Gaddam, and S. Jeon, IEEE Electron Device Letters **42**, 331 (2021).

435 Y. He, G. Zheng, X. Wu, W.-J. Liu, D.W. Zhang, and S.-J. Ding, Nanoscale Advances **4**, 4648 (2022).

436 T. Zhang, X. Chen, Y. Thakur, B. Lu, Q. Zhang, J. Runt, and Q.M. Zhang, Science Advances **6**, 1 (2020).

437 J. Sun, B. Luo, and H. Li, Advanced Energy and Sustainability Research **3**, 2100191 (2022).

438 Q. Li, F. Liu, T. Yang, M.R. Gadinski, G. Zhang, L.-Q. Chen, and Q. Wang, Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences **113**, 9995 (2016).

439 A.R. Jayakrishnan, J.P.B. Silva, K. Kamakshi, D. Dastan, V. Annapureddy, M. Pereira, and K.C. Sekhar, Progress in Materials Science **132**, 101046 (2023).

440 J. Chen, Y. Wang, X. Xu, Q. Yuan, Y. Niu, Q. Wang, and H. Wang, Journal of Materials Chemistry A **7**, 3729 (2019).

441 J. Gao, D.-K. Kwon, S. Perini, J. Long, S. Zhang, and M.T. Lanagan, Journal of the American Ceramic Society **99**, 4045 (2016).

442 X. Wu, X. Chen, Q.M. Zhang, and D.Q. Tan, Energy Storage Materials **44**, 29 (2022).

443 F. Shang, J. Wei, J. Xu, G. Zhang, M. Li, K. Xu, X. Liu, B. Li, H. Huang, G. Chen, and H. Xu, ACS Applied Materials & Interfaces **14**, 53081 (2022).

444 T. Song, R. Bachelet, G. Saint-Girons, R. Solanas, I. Fina, and F. Sánchez, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **2**, 3221 (2020).

445 A.P.S. Crema, M.C. Istrate, A. Silva, V. Lenzi, L. Domingues, M.O. Hill, V.S. Teodorescu, C. Ghica, M.J.M. Gomes, M. Pereira, L. Marques, J.L. MacManus-Driscoll, and J.P.B. Silva, Advanced Science **10**, 2207390 (2023).

446 Y.A. Hassan and H. Hu, Composites Part A: Applied Science and Manufacturing **138**, 106064 (2020).

447 S. Kang, W.-S. Jang, A.N. Morozovska, O. Kwon, Y. Jin, Y.-H. Kim, H. Bae, C. Wang, S.-H. Yang, A. Belianinov, S. Randolph, E.A. Eliseev, L. Collins, Y. Park, S. Jo, M.-H. Jung, K.-J. Go, H.W. Cho, S.-Y. Choi, J.H. Jang, S. Kim, H.Y. Jeong, J. Lee, O.S. Ovchinnikova, J. Heo, S.V. Kalinin, Y.-M. Kim, and Y. Kim, Science **376**, 731 (2022).

448 S. Cheema, N. Shanker, S.-L. Hsu, J. Schaadt, N. Ellis, M. Cook, R. Rastogi, R. Pilawa-Podgurski, J. Ciston, M. Mohamed, and S. Salahuddin, (2023).

449 X. Li, C. Li, Z. Xu, Y. Li, Y. Yang, H. Hu, Z. Jiang, J. Wang, J. Ren, C. Zheng, C. Lu, and Z. Wen, Physica Status Solidi RRL **15**, 2000481 (2021).

450 H. Pan, S. Lan, S. Xu, Q. Zhang, H. Yao, Y. Liu, F. Meng, E.-J. Guo, L. Gu, D. Yi, X.R. Wang, H. Huang, J.L. MacManus-Driscoll, L.-Q. Chen, K.-J. Jin, C.-W. Nan, and Y.-H. Lin, Science **374**, 100 (2021).

451 H. Chen, L. Liu, Z. Yan, X. Yuan, H. Luo, and D. Zhang, Advanced Science **2300792**, 1 (2023).

452 E.T. Breyer, H. Mulaosmanovic, J. Trommer, T. Melde, S. Dunkel, M. Trentzsch, S. Beyer, T. Mikolajick, and S. Slesazeck, in *ESSDERC 2019 - 49th European Solid-State Device Research Conference (ESSDERC)* (IEEE, 2019), pp. 118–121.

453 S. Lancaster, Q.T. Duong, E. Covi, T. Mikolajick, and S. Slesazeck, in *ESSCIRC 2022-IEEE 48th European Solid State Circuits Conference (ESSCIRC)* (IEEE, 2022), pp. 137–140.

454 A. Kazemi, F. Müller, M.M. Sharifi, H. Errahmouni, G. Gerlach, T. Kämpfe, M. Imani, X.S. Hu, and M. Niemier, Scientific Reports **12**, 19201 (2022).

455 H. Mulaosmanovic, S. Dunkel, M. Trentzsch, S. Beyer, E.T. Breyer, T. Mikolajick, and S. Slesazeck, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **67**, 5804 (2020).

456 H. Mulaosmanovic, J. Ocker, S. Müller, U. Schroeder, J. Müller, P. Polakowski, S. Flachowsky, R. van Bentum, T. Mikolajick, and S. Slesazeck, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **9**, 3792 (2017).

457 M. Jerry, P.-Y. Chen, J. Zhang, P. Sharma, K. Ni, S. Yu, and S. Datta, in *2017 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2017), pp. 6.2.1–6.2.4.

458 S. Beyer, S. Dünkel, M. Trentzsch, J. Müller, A. Hellmich, D. Utess, J. Paul, D. Kleimaier, J. Pellerin, S. Müller, J. Ocker, A. Benoist, H. Zhou, M. Mennenga, M. Schuster, F. Tassan, M. Noack, A. Pourkeramati, F. Müller, M. Lederer, T. Ali, R. Hoffmann, T. Kämpfe, K. Seidel, H. Mulaosmanovic, E.T. Breyer, T. Mikolajick, and S. Slesazeck, In IEEE Inter. Memory Workshop, IMW,IEEE, Piscataway, NJ 1 (2020).

459 H. Mulaosmanovic, T. Mikolajick, and S. Slesazeck, IEEE Electron Device Letters **39**, 135 (2018).

460 E. Covi, H. Mulaosmanovic, B. Max, S. Slesazeck, and T. Mikolajick, Neuromorphic Computing and Engineering **2**, 012002 (2022).

461 M. Halter, L. Bégon-Lours, V. Bragaglia, M. Sousa, B.J. Offrein, S. Abel, M. Luisier, and J. Fompeyrine, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **12**, 17725 (2020).

462 P. Buragohain, A. Erickson, P. Kariuki, T. Mittmann, C. Richter, P.D. Lomenzo, H. Lu, T. Schenk, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, and A. Gruverman, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **11**, 35115 (2019).

463 R. Fontanini, J. Barbot, M. Segatto, S. Lancaster, Q. Duong, F. Driussi, L. Grenouillet, L. Triozon, J. Coignus, T. Mikolajick, S. Slesazeck, and D. Esseni, IEEE Journal of the Electron Devices Society **10**, 593 (2022).

464 K. Ni, J.A. Smith, B. Grisafe, T. Rakshit, B. Obradovic, J.A. Kittl, M. Rodder, and S. Datta, in *2018 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2018), pp. 13.2.1–13.2.4.

465 Z. Jiang, Z. Zhao, S. Deng, Y. Xiao, Y. Xu, H. Mulaosmanovic, S. Duenkel, S. Beyer, S. Meninger, M. Mohamed, R. Joshi, X. Gong, S. Kurinec, V. Narayanan, and K. Ni, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **69**, 6722 (2022).

466 C.B. Sawyer and C.H. Tower, Physical Review **35**, 269 (1930).

467 K. Prume, T. Schmitz, and S. Tiedke, *Polar Oxides* (Wiley, 2004), pp. 53–75.

468 R. Meyer, R. Waser, K. Prume, T. Schmitz, and S. Tiedke, Applied Physics Letters **86**, 142907 (2005).

469 J.F. Scott, L. Kammerdiner, M. Parris, S. Traynor, V. Ottenbacher, A. Shawabkeh, and W.F. Oliver, Journal of Applied Physics **64**, 787 (1988).

470 M. Massarotto, F. Driussi, A. Affanni, S. Lancaster, S. Slesazeck, T. Mikolajick, and D. Esseni, Solid-State Electronics **200**, 108569 (2023).

471 S. Mueller, J. Muller, U. Schroeder, and T. Mikolajick, IEEE Transactions on Device and Materials Reliability **13**, (2012).

472 R. Alcala, M. Materano, P.D. Lomenzo, L. Grenouillet, T. Francois, J. Coignus, N. Vaxelaire, C. Carabasse, S. Chevalliez, F. Andrieu, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, in *2022 6th IEEE Electron Devices Technology &Amp$\Mathsemicolon$ Manufacturing Conference (EDTM)* (IEEE, 2022).

473 B. Max, M. Hoffmann, H. Mulaosmanovic, S. Slesazeck, and T. Mikolajick, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **2**, 4023 (2020).

474 F. Ambriz-Vargas, G. Kolhatkar, M. Broyer, A. Hadj-Youssef, R. Nouar, A. Sarkissian, R. Thomas, C. Gomez-Yáñez, M.A. Gauthier, and A. Ruediger, ACS Applied Materials Interfaces **9**, 13262 (2017).

475 N. Balke, P. Maksymovych, S. Jesse, A. Herklotz, A. Tselev, C.-B. Eom, I.I. Kravchenko, P. Yu, and S.V. Kalinin, ACS Nano **9**, 6484 (2015).

476 M. Segatto, R. Fontanini, F. Driussi, D. Lizzit, and D. Esseni, IEEE Journal of the Electron Devices Society **10**, 324 (2022).

477 M. Si, X. Lyu, and P.D. Ye, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **1**, 745 (2019).

478 H.-H. Huang, T.-Y. Wu, Y.-H. Chu, M.-H. Wu, C.-H. Hsu, H.-Y. Lee, S.-S. Sheu, W.-C. Lo, and T.-H. Hou, in *2019 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2019), pp. 32.2.1–32.2.4.

479 B. Max, M. Hoffmann, S. Slesazeck, and T. Mikolajick, IEEE Journal of the Electron Devices Society **7**, 1175 (2019).

480 J. Barbot, J. Coignus, F. Triozon, C. Carabasse, O. Glorieux, F. Aussenac, F. Andrieu, and L. Grenouillet, in *International Conference on Solid State Devices and Materials (SSDM)* (2022).

481 K. Nair, M. Holzer, C. Dubourdieu, and V. Deshpande, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **Accepted**, (2023).

482 S. Narayanan, E. Covi, V. Havel, C. Frenkel, S. Lancaster, Q. Duong, S. Slesazeck, T. Mikolajick, M. Payvand, and G. Indiveri, in *2022 IEEE International Symposium on Circuits and Systems (ISCAS)* (2022), pp. 717–721.

483 F. Huang, M. Passlack, S.L. Liew, Z. Yu, Q. Lin, A. Babadi, V.D.-H. Hou, P.C. McIntyre, and S.S. Wong, IEEE Electron Device Letters **43**, 212 (2022).

484 J. Li, M. Si, Y. Qu, X. Lyu, and P.D. Ye, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **68**, 1214 (2021).

485 L. Benatti and F.M. Puglisi, in *2021 IEEE International Integrated Reliability Workshop (IIRW)* (IEEE, 2021), pp. 1–6.

486 A.K. Tagantsev, I. Stolichnov, N. Setter, J.S. Cross, and M. Tsukada, Physical Review B **66**, (2002).

487 Y. Ishibashi and Y. Takagi, J. Phys. Soc. **31**, (1971).

488 X. Lyu, M. Si, P.R. Shrestha, K.P. Cheung, and P.D. Ye, in *2019 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2019), pp. 15.2.1–15.2.4.

489 T. Francois, L. Grenouillet, J. Coignus, N. Vaxelaire, C. Carabasse, F. Aussenac, S. Chevalliez, S. Slesazeck, C. Richter, P. Chiquet, M. Bocquet, U. Schroeder, T. Mikolajick, F. Gaillard, and E. Nowak, Applied Physics Letters **118**, 062904 (2021).

490 J.A. Rodriguez, K. Remack, K. Boku, K.R. Udayakumar, S. Aggarwal, S.R. Summerfelt, F.G. Celii, S. Martin, L. Hall, K. Taylor, T. Moise, H. McAdams, J. McPherson, R. Bailey, G. Fox, and M. Depner, IEEE Transactions on Device and Materials Reliability **4**, 436 (2004).

491 T. Nishimura, L. Xu, S. Shibayama, T. Yajima, S. Migita, and A. Toriumi, Japanese Journal of Applied Physics **55**, 08 (2016).

492 A. Chouprik, E. Kondratyuk, V. Mikheev, Y. Matveyev, M. Spiridonov, A. Chernikova, M.G. Kozodaev, A.M. Markeev, A. Zenkevich, and D. Negrov, Acta Materialia **204**, 116515 (2021).

493 S. Mueller, J. Muller, U. Schroeder, and T. Mikolajick, IEEE Transactions on Device and Materials Reliability **13**, 93 (2013).

494IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM) 6 (2021).

495 E.D. Grimley, T. Schenk, X. Sang, M. Pešić, U. Schroeder, T. Mikolajick, and J.M. LeBeau, Advanced Electronic Materials **2**, 1600173 (2016).

496 K. Tahara, K. Toprasertpong, Y. Hikosaka, K. Nakamura, H. Saito, M. Takenaka, and S. Takagi, 2021 Symposium on VLSI Technology 1 (2021).

497 P.D. Lomenzo, S. Slesazeck, M. Hoffmann, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, B. Max, and T. Mikolajick, in *2019 19th Non-Volatile Memory Technology Symposium (NVMTS)* (IEEE, 2019), pp. 1–8.

498 L. Grenouillet, T. Francois, J. Coignus, S. Kerdiles, N. Vaxelaire, C. Carabasse, F. Mehmood, S. Chevalliez, C. Pellissier, F. Triozon, F. Mazen, G. Rodriguez, T. Magis, V. Havel, S. Slesazeck, F. Gaillard, U. Schroeder, T. Mikolajick, and E. Nowak, in *2020 IEEE Symposium on VLSI Technology* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 1–2.

499 T. Mittmann, M. Materano, S.-C. Chang, I. Karpov, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, in *2020 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 18.4.1–18.4.4.

500 Y.D. Lin, H.Y. Lee, Y.T. Tang, P.C. Yeh, H.Y. Yang, P.S. Yeh, C.Y. Wang, J.W. Su, S.H. Li, S.S. Sheu, T.H. Hou, W.C. Lo, M.H. Lee, M.F. Chang, Y.C. King, and C.J. Lin, 2019 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM) 15 (2019).

501 R. Alcala, M. Materano, P.D. Lomenzo, L. Grenouillet, T. Francois, J. Coignus, N. Vaxelaire, C. Carabasse, S. Chevalliez, F. Andrieu, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, IEEE Journal of the Electron Devices Society **10**, 907 (2022).

502 H. Mulaosmanovic, E.T. Breyer, T. Mikolajick, and S. Slesazeck, in *2020 4th IEEE Electron Devices Technology &Amp$\Mathsemicolon$ Manufacturing Conference (EDTM)* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 1–4.

503 M. Halter, L. Bégon-Lours, M. Sousa, Y. Popoff, U. Drechsler, V. Bragaglia, and B.J. Offrein, Commun Mater **4**, 14 (2023).

504 P. Nukala, M. Ahmadi, Y. Wei, S. de Graaf, E. Stylianidis, T. Chakrabortty, S. Matzen, H.W. Zandbergen, A. Björling, D. Mannix, D. Carbone, B. Kooi, and B. Noheda, Microscopy and Microanalysis **28**, 2268 (2022).

505 L. Bégon-Lours, M. Halter, M. Sousa, Y. Popoff, D.D. Pineda, D.F. Falcone, Z. Yu, S. Reidt, L. Benatti, F.M. Puglisi, and B.J. Offrein, Neuromorphic Computing and Engineering **2**, 024001 (2022).

506 M. Materano, P.D. Lomenzo, A. Kersch, M.H. Park, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, Inorganic Chemistry Frontiers **8**, 2650 (2021).

507 S. Belahcen, T. Francois, L. Grenouillet, A. Bsiesy, J. Coignus, and M. Bonvalot, Applied Physics Letters **117**, 252903 (2020).

508 F. Mehmood, T. Mikolajick, and U. Schroeder, Applied Physics Letters **117**, 092902 (2020).

509 J.Y. Park, D.H. Lee, K. Yang, S.H. Kim, G.T. Yu, G.H. Park, E.B. Lee, K.H. Kim, and M.H. Park, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **4**, 1369 (2021).

510 H. Jang, A. Kashir, S. Oh, and H. Hwang, Nanotechnology **33**, 395205 (2022).

511 T. Mimura, Y. Tashiro, T. Shimizu, and H. Funakubo, ACS Applied Electronic Materials **5**, 1600 (2023).

512 P.D. Lomenzo, C. Richter, M. Materano, T. Mikolajick, U. Schroeder, T. Schenk, D. Spirito, and S. Gorfman, in *2020 Joint Conference of the IEEE International Frequency Control Symposium and International Symposium on Applications of Ferroelectrics (IFCS-ISAF)* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 1–4.

513 T. Shimizu, T. Mimura, T. Kiguchi, T. Shiraishi, T. Konno, Y. Katsuya, O. Sakata, and H. Funakubo, Applied Physics Letters **113**, 212901 (2018).

514 M. Lederer, T. Kämpfe, N. Vogel, D. Utess, B. Volkmann, T. Ali, R. Olivo, J. Müller, S. Beyer, M. Trentzsch, K. Seidel, and L.M. Eng, Nanomaterials **10**, 384 (2020).

515 L.-Y. Ma and S. Liu, Physical Review Letters **130**, (2023).

516 E.V. Skopin, N. Guillaume, L. Alrifai, P. Gonon, and A. Bsiesy, Applied Physics Letters **120**, 172901 (2022).

517 D. Bondurant, Ferroelectrics **112**, 273 (1990).

518 T.P. Ma and J.-P. Han, IEEE Electron Device Letters **23**, 386 (2002).

519 J.-M. Koo, J.-E. Lim, D.-C. Yoo, S.-O. Park, H.-S. Kim, H. Han, S. Baik, J.-Y. Choi, Y.J. Park, Y. Park, B.-S. Seo, S. Kim, S. Shin, J.-H. Lee, H. Baik, J.-H. Lee, J.H. Lee, and B.-J. Bae, in *IEEE InternationalElectron Devices Meeting 2005. IEDM Technical Digest* (IEEE, 2005), pp. 340–343.

520 S. Yoon, S.-I. Hong, G. Choi, D. Kim, I. Kim, S.M. Jeon, C. Kim, and K. Min, in *2022 IEEE International Memory Workshop (IMW)* (IEEE, 2022), pp. 1–4.

521 T. Mikolajick, M.H. Park, L. Begon-Lours, and S. Slesazeck, Advanced Materials 2206042 (2022).

522 H. Zhou, J. Ocker, A. Padovani, M. Pesic, M. Trentzsch, S. Dunkel, H. Mulaosmanovic, S. Slesazeck, L. Larcher, S. Beyer, S. Muller, and T. Mikolajick, in *2020 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 18.6.1–18.6.4.

523 F. Hamzaoglu, U. Arslan, N. Bisnik, S. Ghosh, M.B. Lal, N. Lindert, M. Meterelliyoz, R.B. Osborne, J. Park, S. Tomishima, Y. Wang, and K. Zhang, in *2014 IEEE International Solid-State Circuits Conference Digest of Technical Papers (ISSCC)* (IEEE, 2014), pp. 230–231.

524 S.-C. Chang, N. Haratipour, S. Shivaraman, T.L. Brown-Heft, J. Peck, C.-C. Lin, I.-C. Tung, D.R. Merrill, H. Liu, C.-Y. Lin, F. Hamzaoglu, M.V. Metz, I.A. Young, J. Kavalieros, and U.E. Avci, in *2020 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 28.1.1–28.1.4.

525 S.-C. Chang, N. Haratipour, S. Shivaraman, C. Neumann, S. Atanasov, J. Peck, N. Kabir, I.-C. Tung, H. Liu, B. Krist, A. Oni, S. Sung, B. Doyle, G. Allen, C. Engel, A. Roy, T. Hoff, H. Li, F. Hamzaoglu, R. Bristol, M. Radosavljevic, B. Turkot, M. Metz, I. Young, J. Kavalieros, and U. Avci, in *2021 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2021), pp. 33.2.1–33.2.4.

526 T.S. Boscke, J. Muller, D. Brauhaus, U. Schroder, and U. Bottger, in *2011 International Electron Devices Meeting* (IEEE, 2011), pp. 24.5.1–24.5.4.

527 Z. Wang, N. Tasneem, J. Hur, H. Chen, S. Yu, W. Chern, and A. Khan, in *2021 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2021), pp. 19.3.1–19.3.4.

528 M. Kim, J. Kim, G. Park, L. Everson, H. Kim, S. Song, S. Lee, and C.H. Kim, in *2018 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2018), pp. 15.4.1–15.4.4.

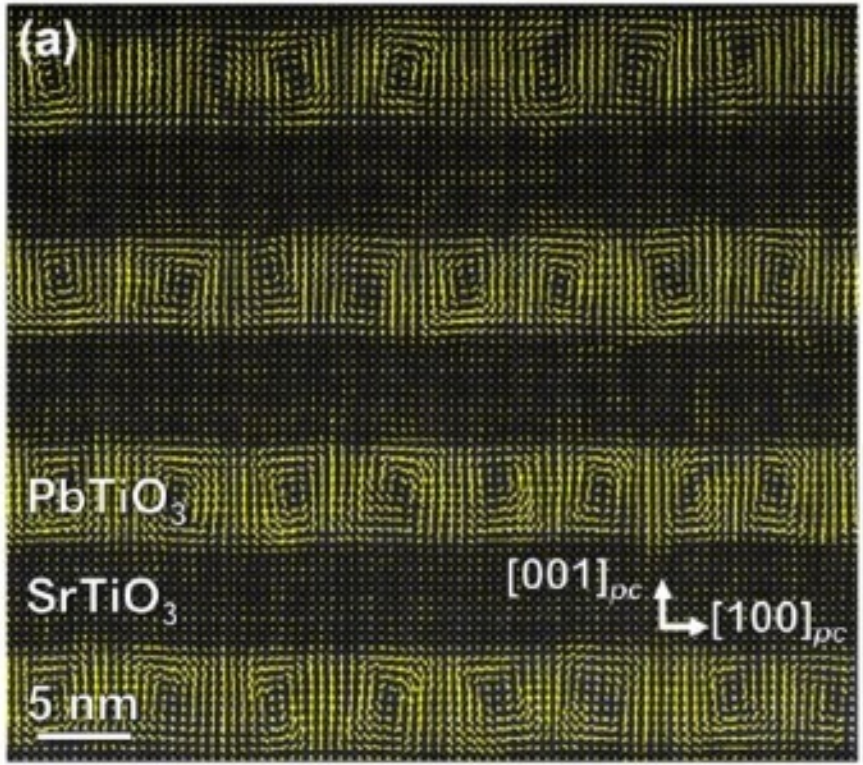
529 G. Spadini, I. Karpov, and D. Kencke, in *2010 International Conference on Simulation of Semiconductor Processes and Devices, Bologna, Italy,* (IEEE, 2010), pp. 223–226.

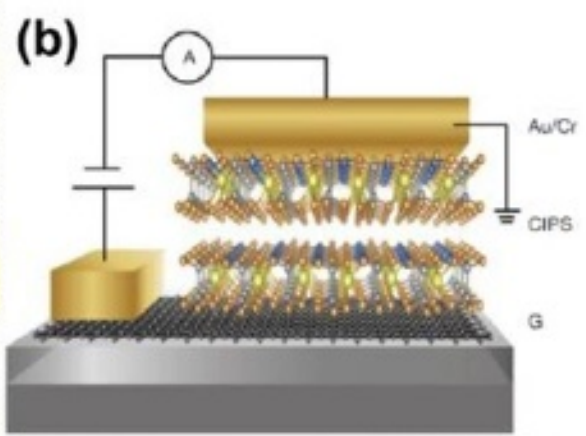
530 M. Saitoh, R. Ichihara, M. Yamaguchi, K. Suzuki, K. Takano, K. Akari, K. Takahashi, Y. Kamiya, K. Matsuo, Y. Kamimuta, K. Sakuma, K. Ota, and S. Fujii, in *2020 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2020), pp. 18.1.1–18.1.4.

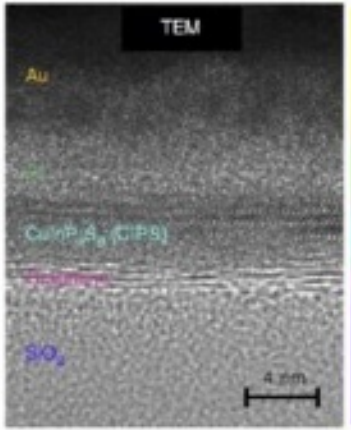
531 K. Ishimaru, in *2019 IEEE International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)* (IEEE, 2019), pp. 1.3.1–1.3.6.

532 U. Schroeder, C. Richter, M. H. Park, T. Schenk, M. Pešić, M. Hoffmann, F. P. G. Fengler, D. Pohl, B. Rellinghaus, C. Zhou, C.-C. Chung, J. L. Jones, T. Mikolajick, Inorg. Chem. **57**, 2752 (2018).

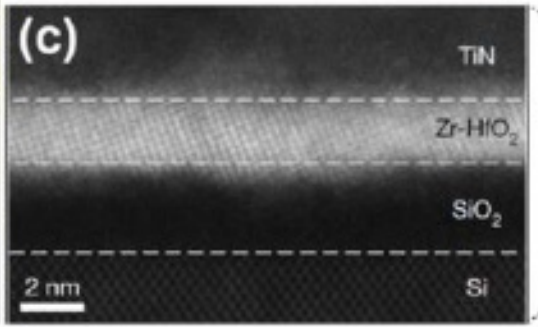
533 M. M. Dahan, H. Mulaosmanovic, O. Levit, S. Dünkel, S. Beyer, E. Yalon, Nano Lett. **23**, 1395–1400 (2023).

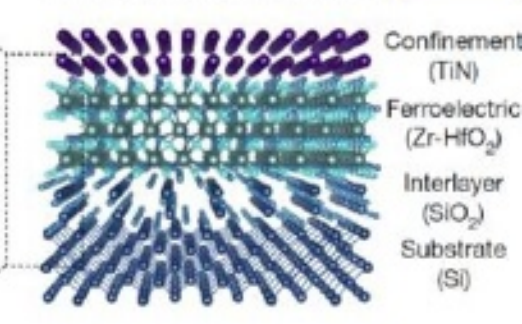

(a)
PbTiO3
SrTiO3
[001]pc
[100]pc
5 nm

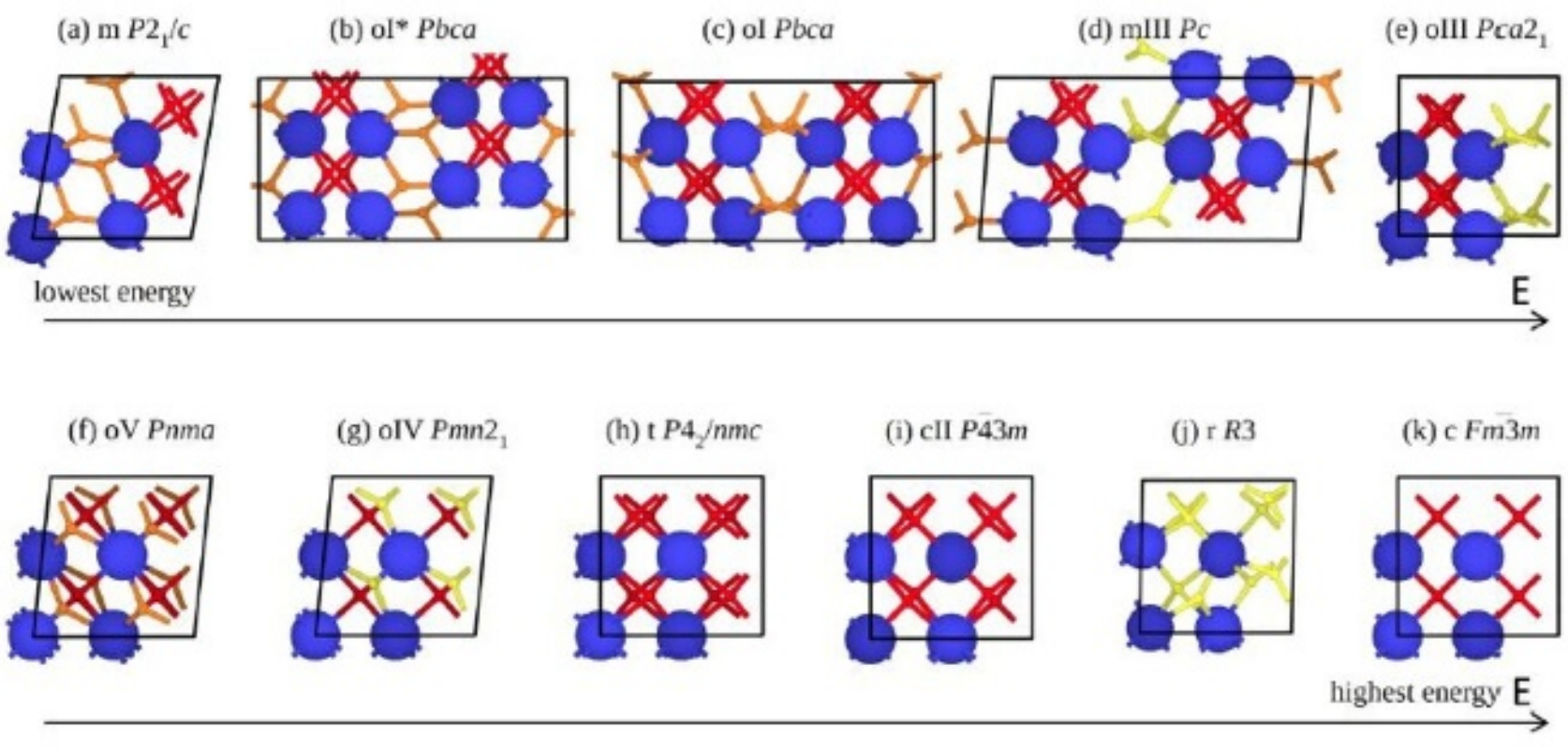

(b)
A
Au/Cr
CIPS
G

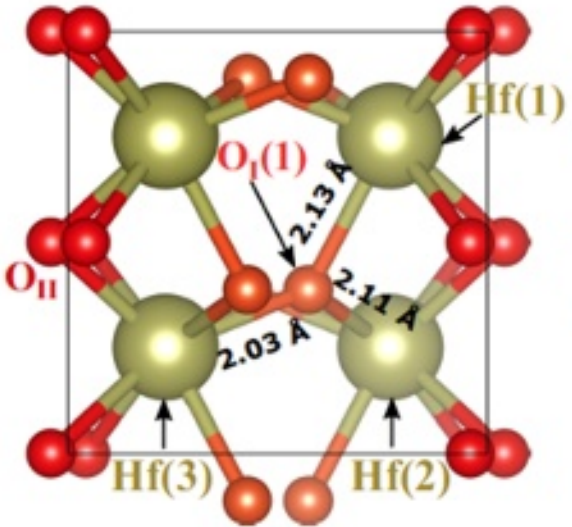

TEM
Au
SiO2
4 nm

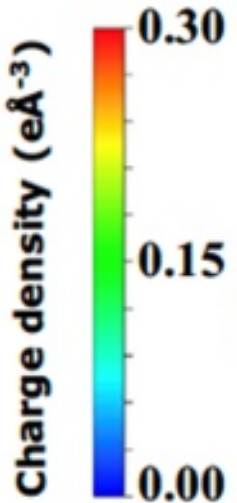

EELS

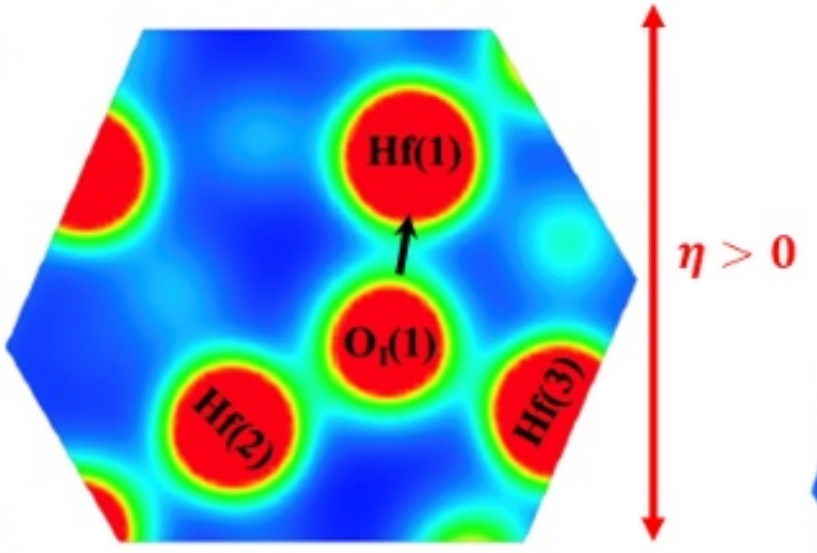

(c)
TiN
Zr-HfO2
SiO2
Si
2 nm


Confinement
(TiN)
Ferroelectric
(Zr-HfO2)
Interlayer
(SiO2)
Substrate
(Si)

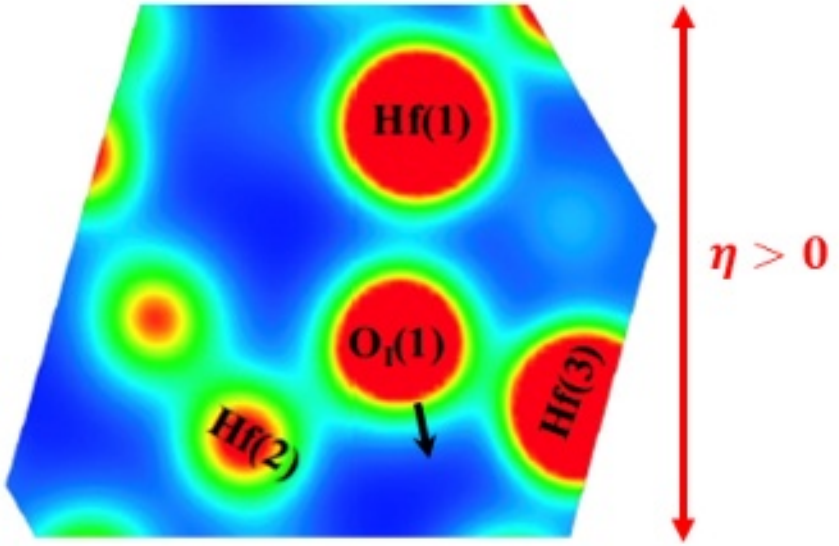

(a) m $P2_1/c$
(b) ol* $Pbca$
(c) ol $Pbca$
(d) mIII $Pc$
(e) oIII $Pca2_1$
lowest energy
E
(f) oV $Pnma$
(g) oIV $Pmn2_1$
(h) t $P4_2/nmc$
(i) cII $P\bar{4}3m$
(j) r $R3$
(k) c $Fm\bar{3}m$
highest energy
E



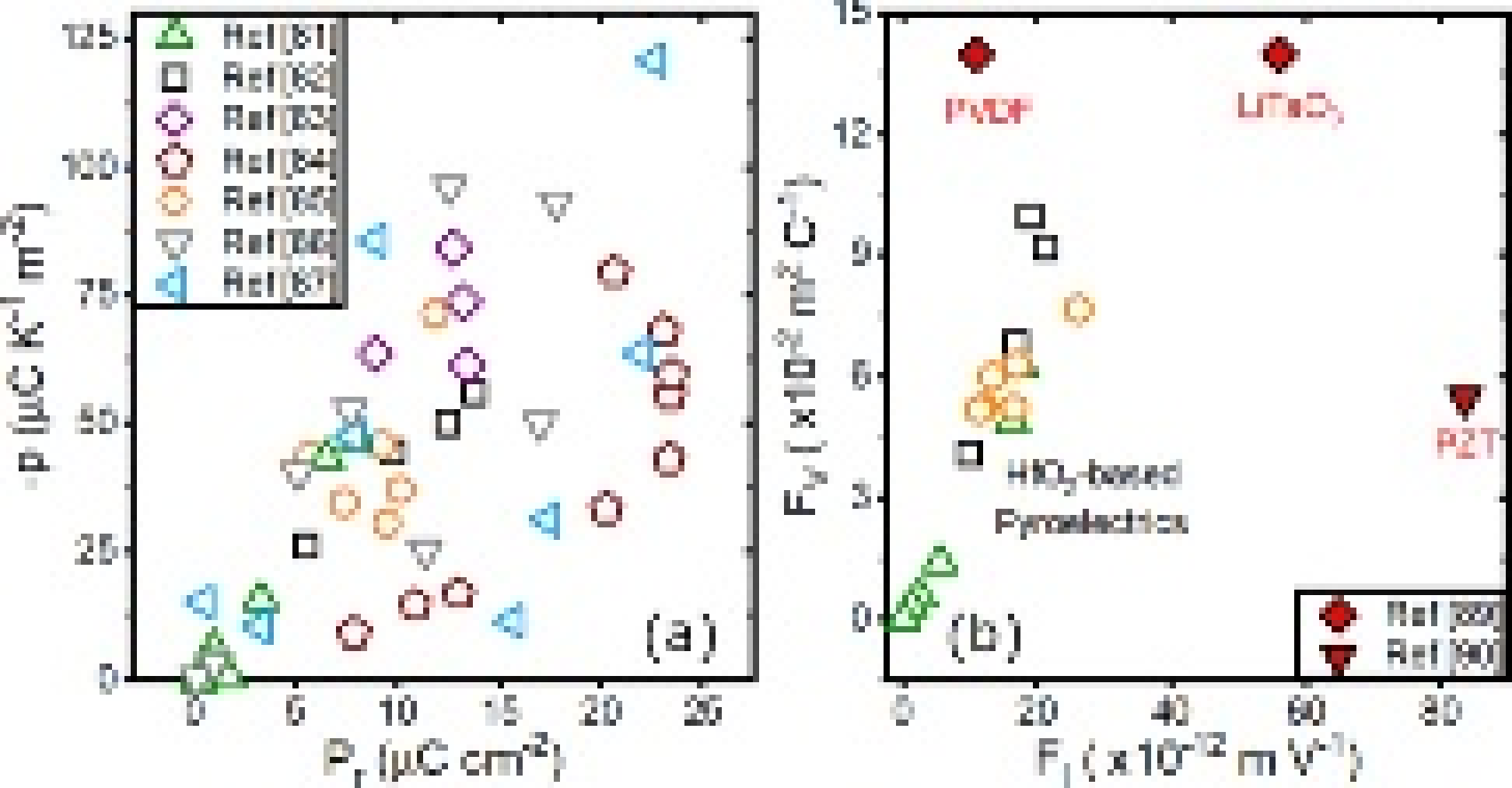



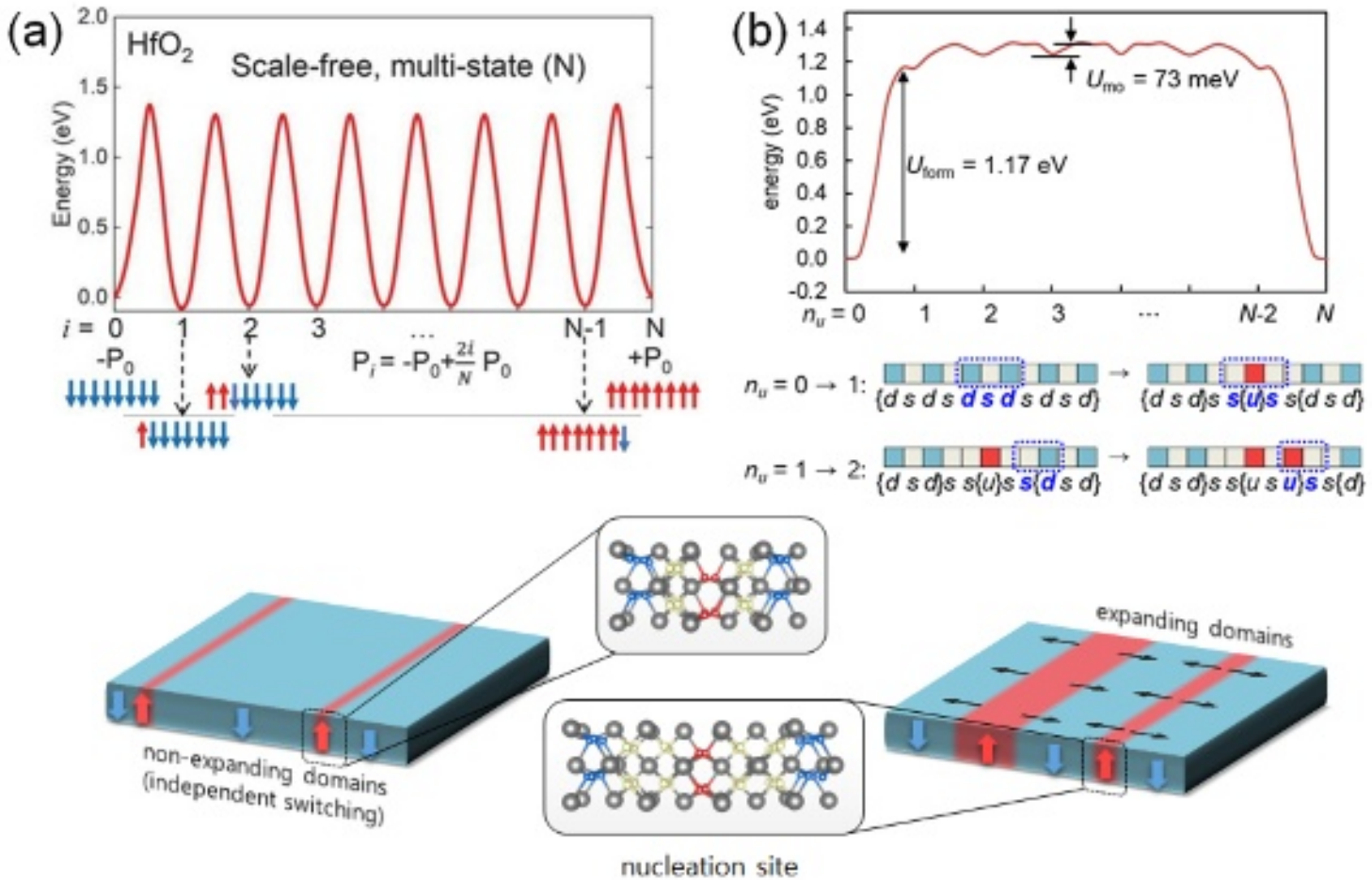



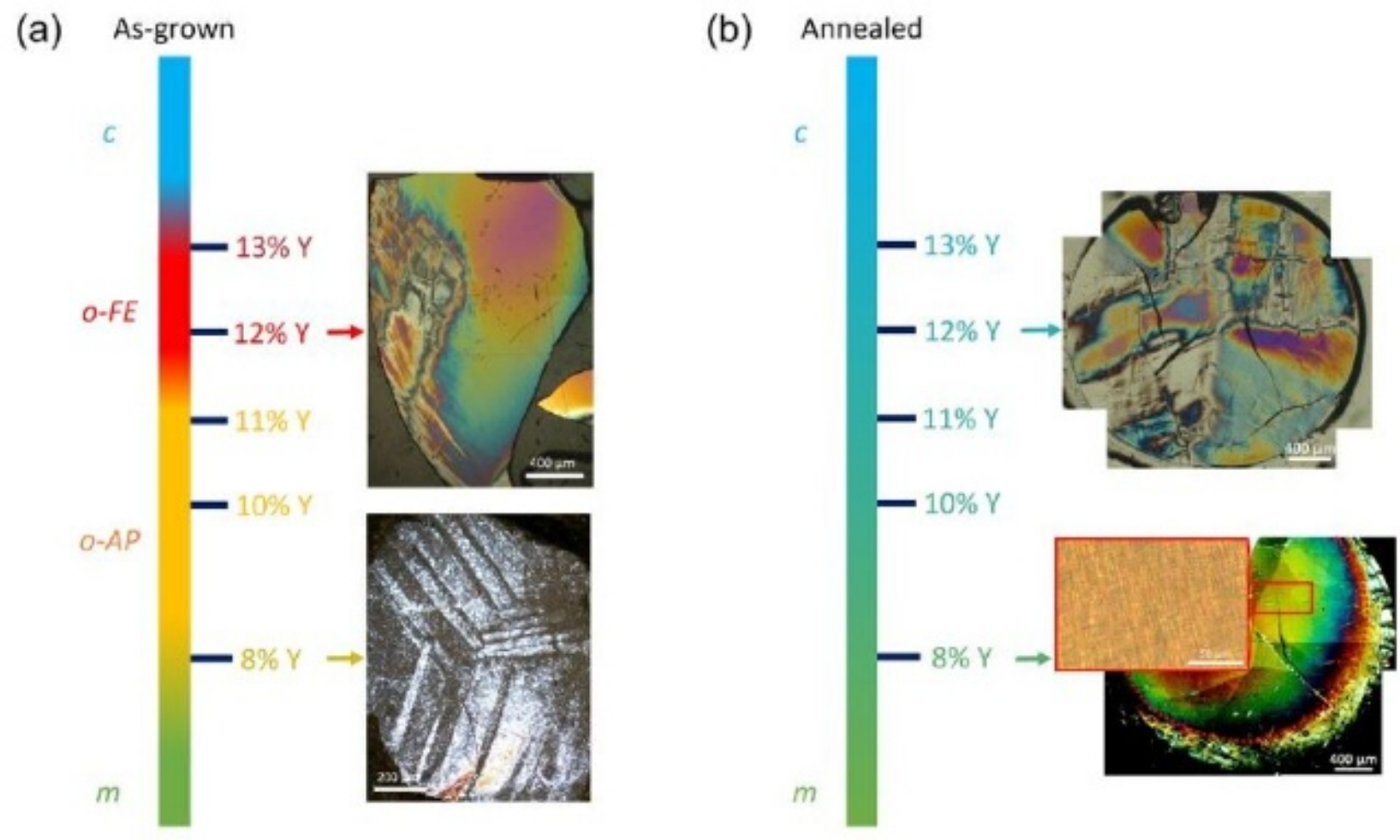

Bulk $HfO_2$

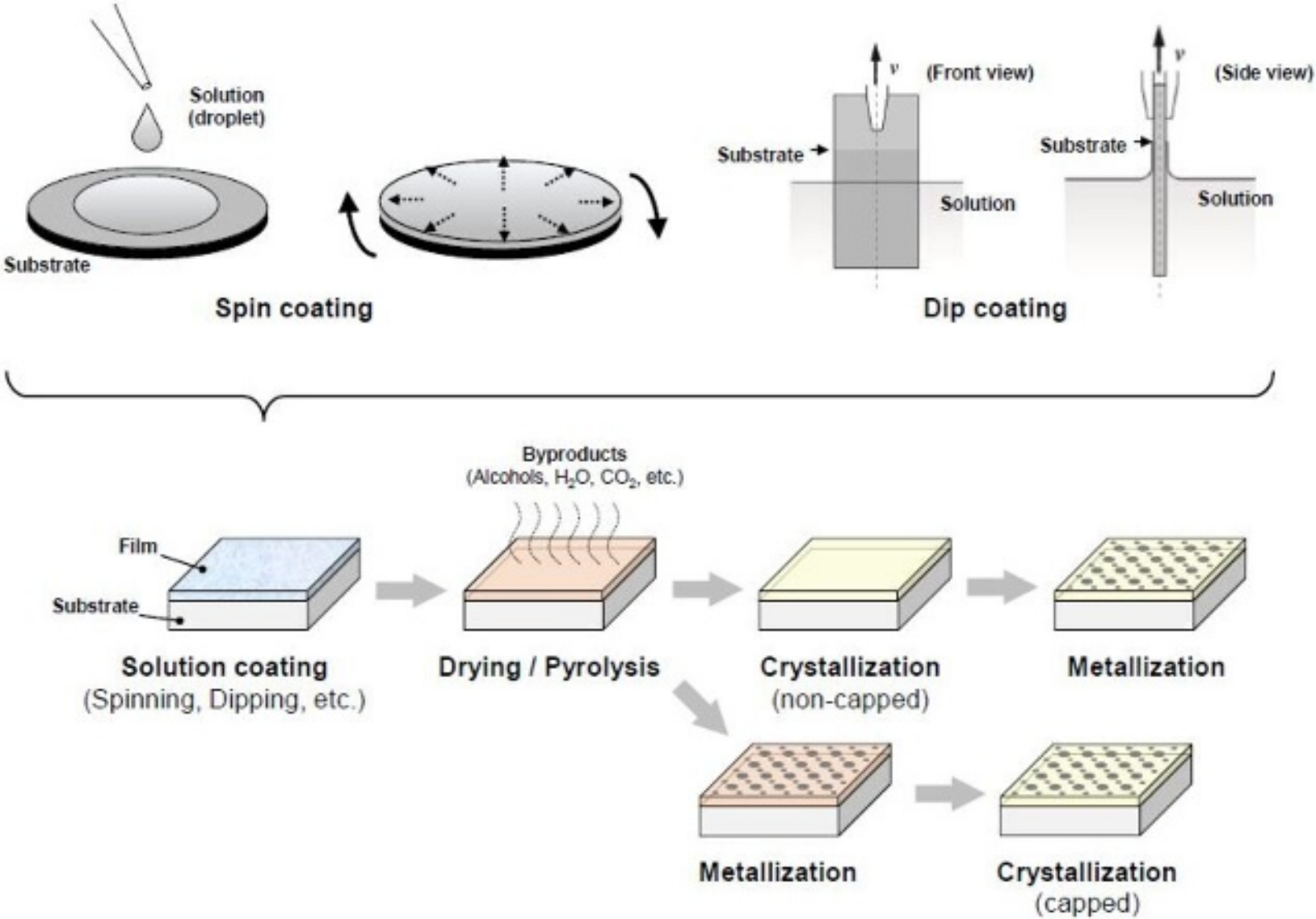


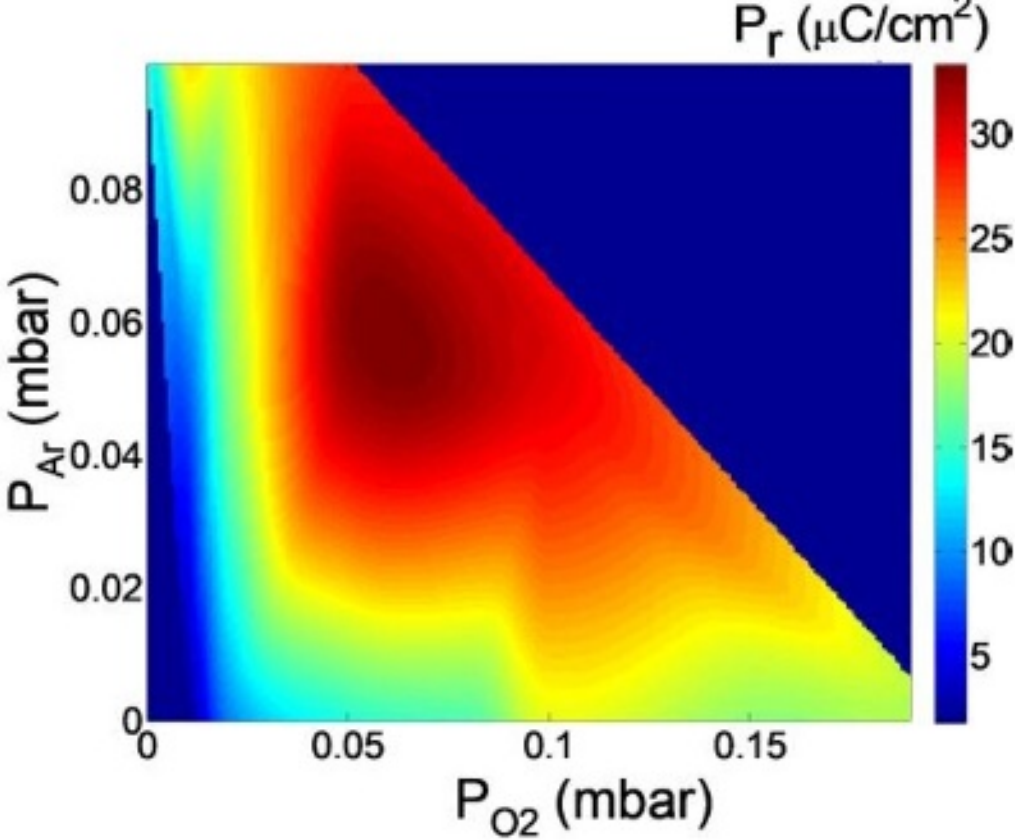

$HfO_2$ film compressed in-plane

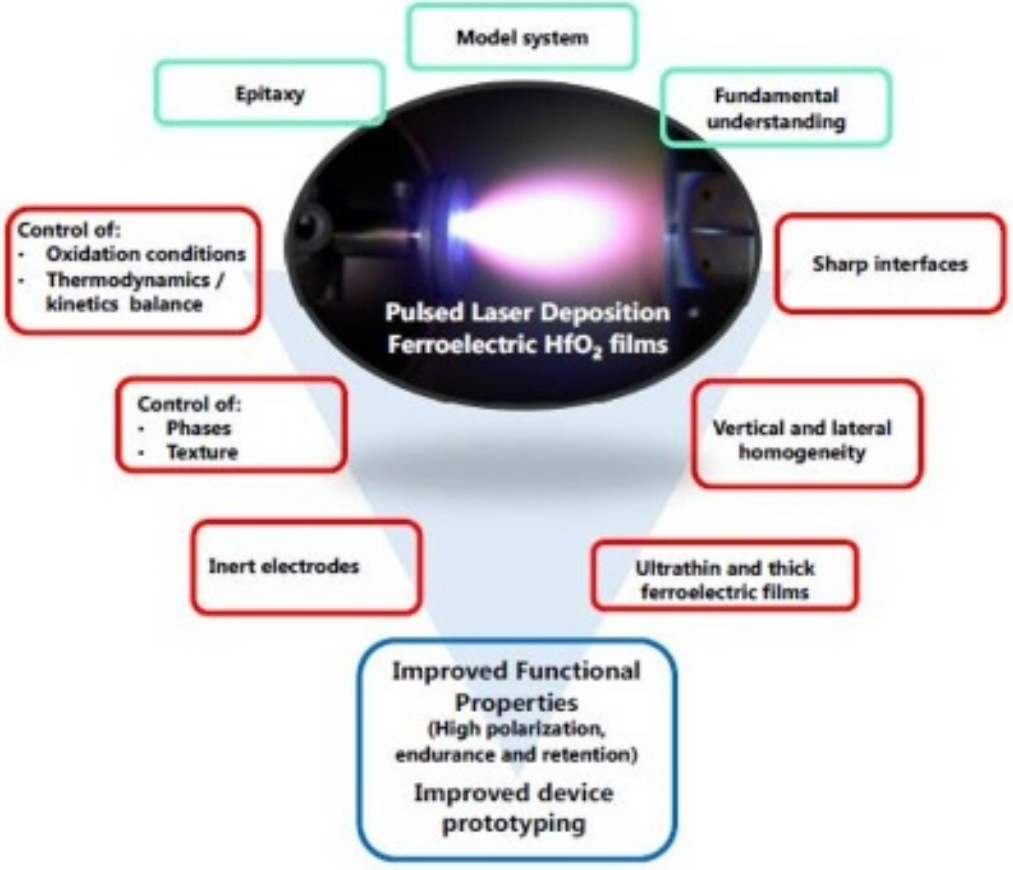

Ref [51]
Ref [52]
Ref [53]
Ref [54]
Ref [55]
Ref [56]
Ref [57]
p (μC K⁻¹ m⁻²)
P_r (μC cm⁻²)
(a)
PVDF
LiTaO3
HfO2-based Pyroelectrics
PZT
Ref [22]
Ref [58]
F_v (x10⁻² m² C⁻¹)
F_i (x10⁻¹² m V⁻¹)
(b)

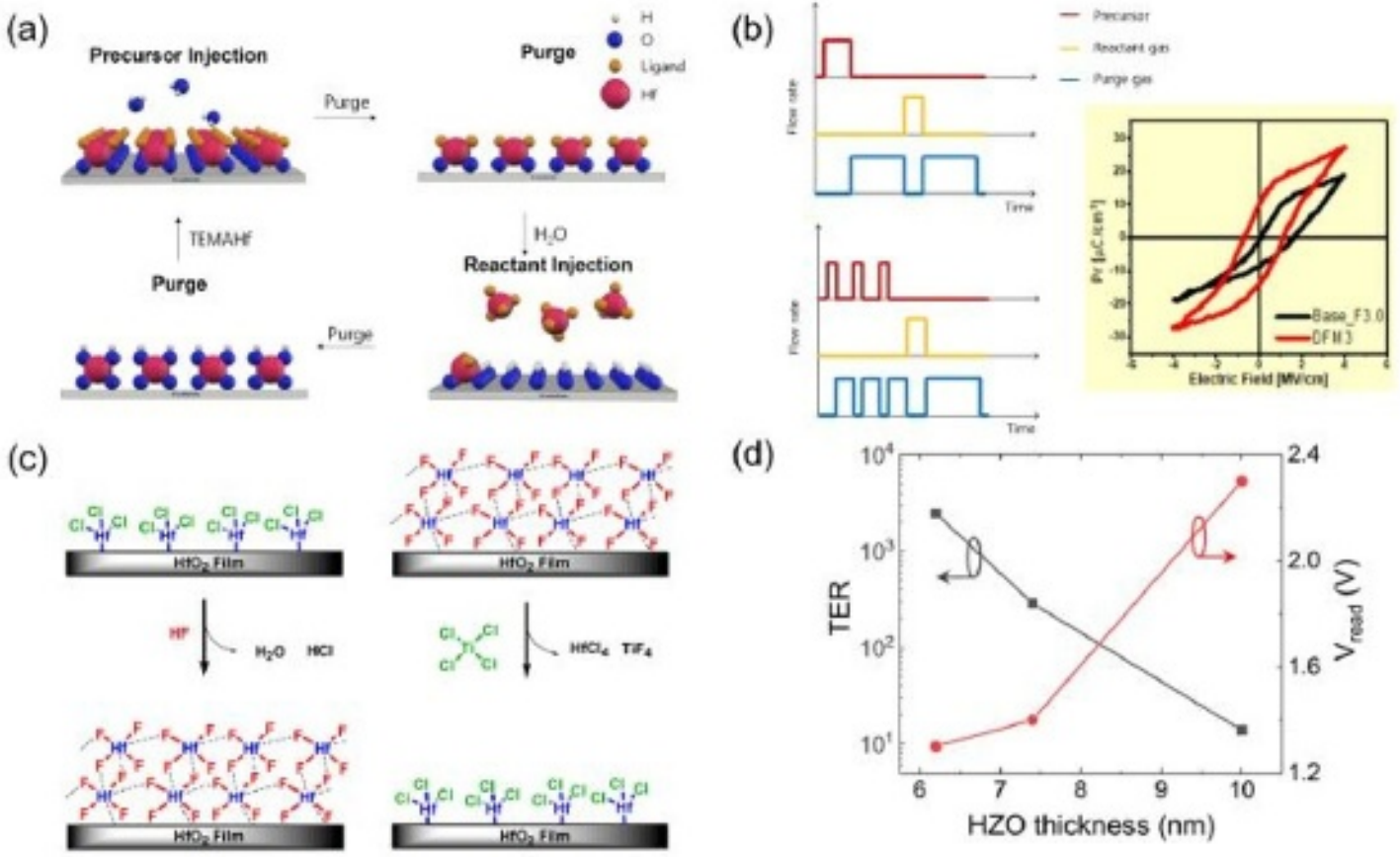

(a)
HfO2
Scale-free, multi-state (N)
Energy (eV)
i = 0 1 2 3 ... N-1 N
-P0
Pi = -P0+2i/N P0
+P0
(b)
energy (eV)
Uform = 1.17 eV
Umo = 73 meV
nu = 0 1 2 3 ... N-2 N
nu = 0 → 1:
nu = 1 → 2:
non-expanding domains
(independent switching)
nucleation site
expanding domains

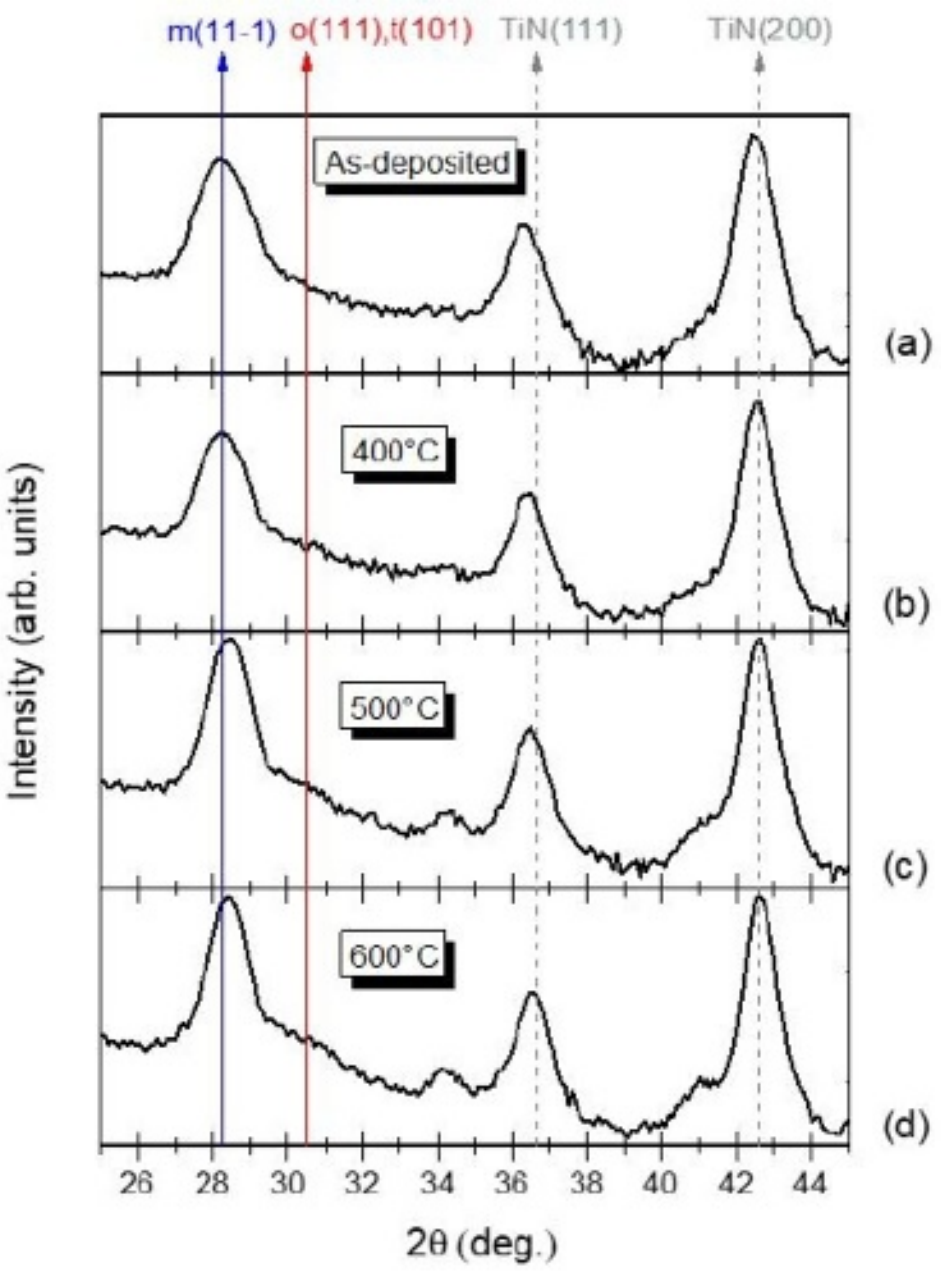

(a)
As-grown
c
13% Y
o-FE
12% Y
11% Y
10% Y
o-AP
8% Y
m
400 µm
200
(b)
Annealed
c
13% Y
12% Y
11% Y
10% Y
8% Y
m
400 µm

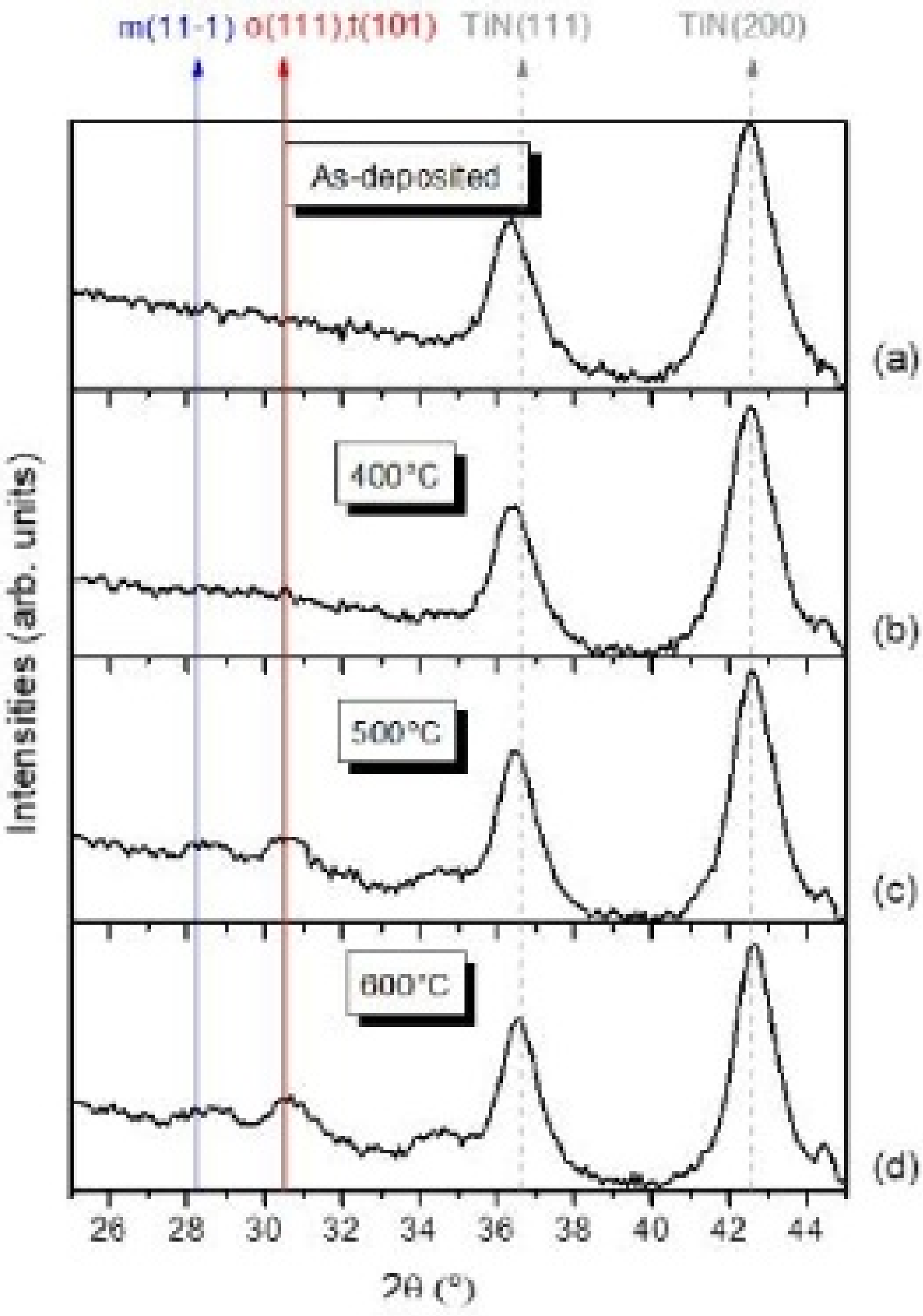

Solution
(droplet)
Substrate
Spin coating
v
(Front view)
Substrate
Solution
Dip coating
v
(Side view)
Substrate
Solution
Byproducts
(Alcohols, $H_2O$, $CO_2$, etc.)
Film
Substrate
Solution coating
(Spinning, Dipping, etc.)
Drying / Pyrolysis
Crystallization
(non-capped)
Metallization
Metallization
Crystallization
(capped)

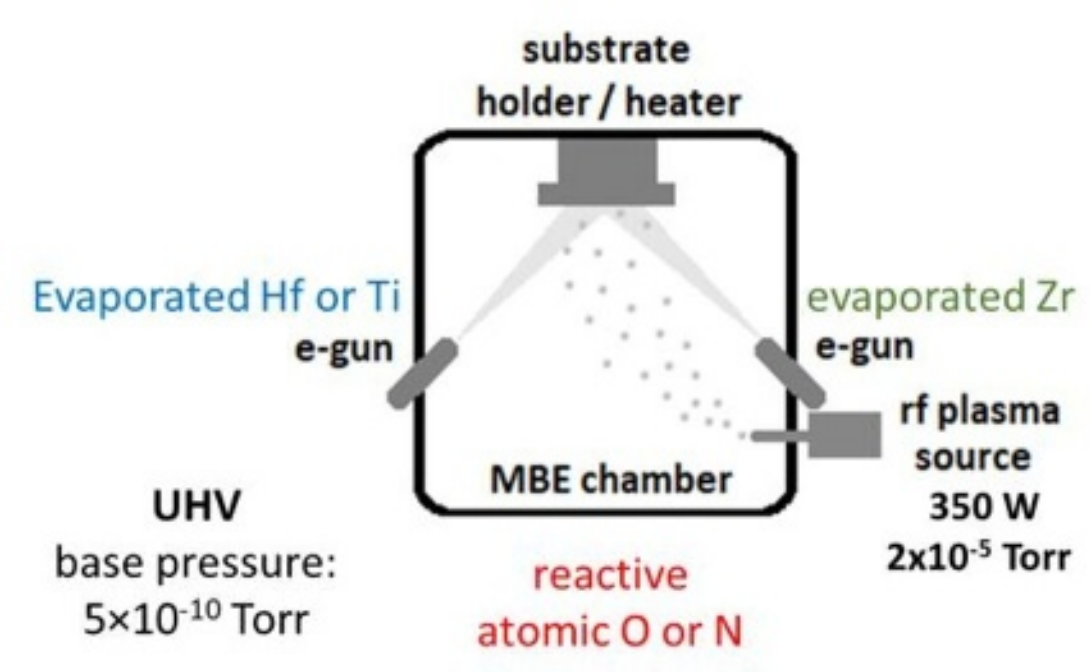

$P_r$ ($\mu C/cm^2$)
30
25
20
15
10
5
0.08
0.06
0.04
0.02
0
$P_{Ar}$ (mbar)
0
0.05
0.1
0.15
$P_{O2}$ (mbar)

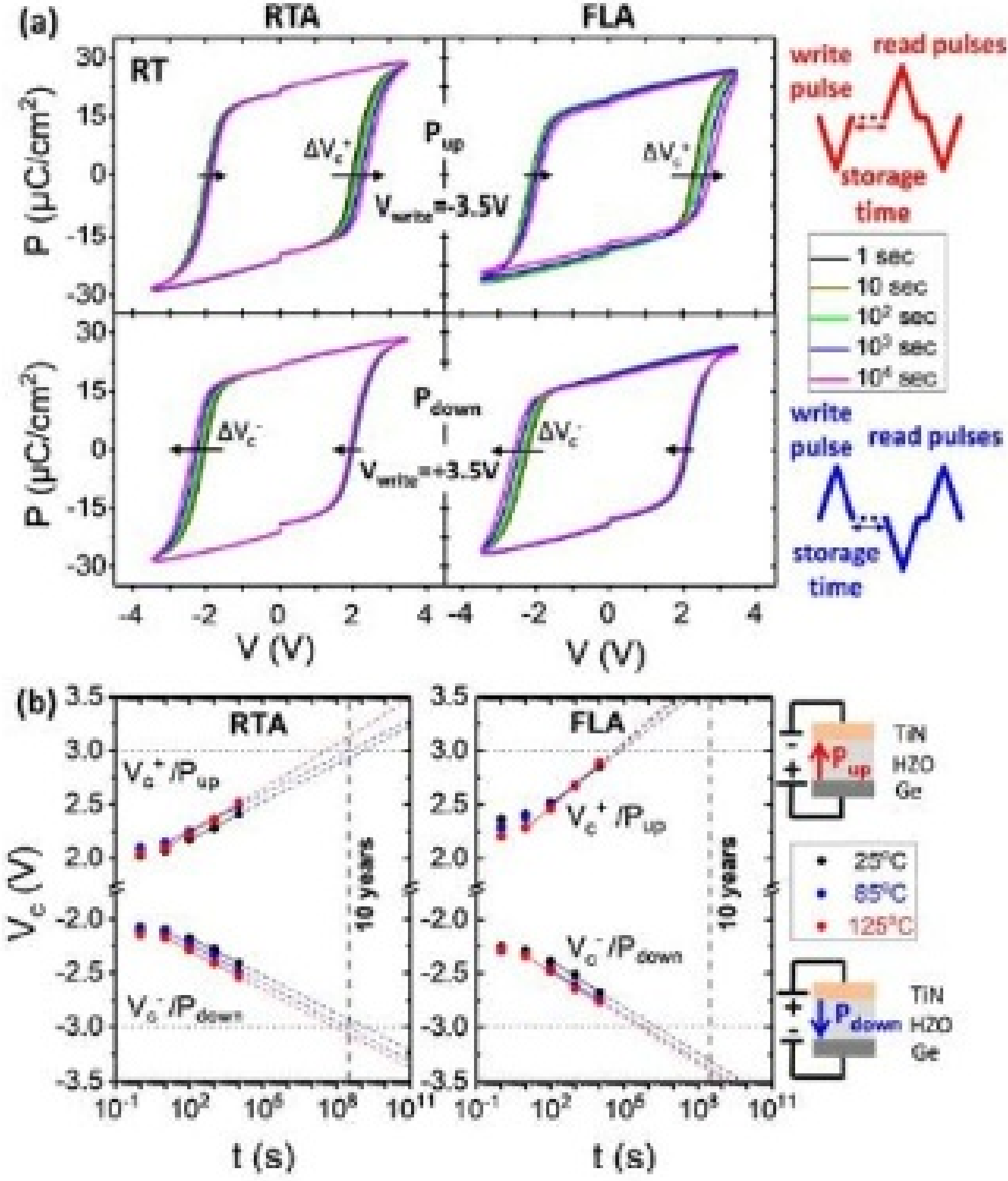

Model system
Epitaxy
Fundamental understanding
Control of:
- Oxidation conditions
- Thermodynamics / kinetics balance
Sharp interfaces
Pulsed Laser Deposition
Ferroelectric $HfO_2$ films
Control of:
- Phases
- Texture
Vertical and lateral homogeneity
Inert electrodes
Ultrathin and thick ferroelectric films
Improved Functional Properties
(High polarization, endurance and retention)
Improved device prototyping

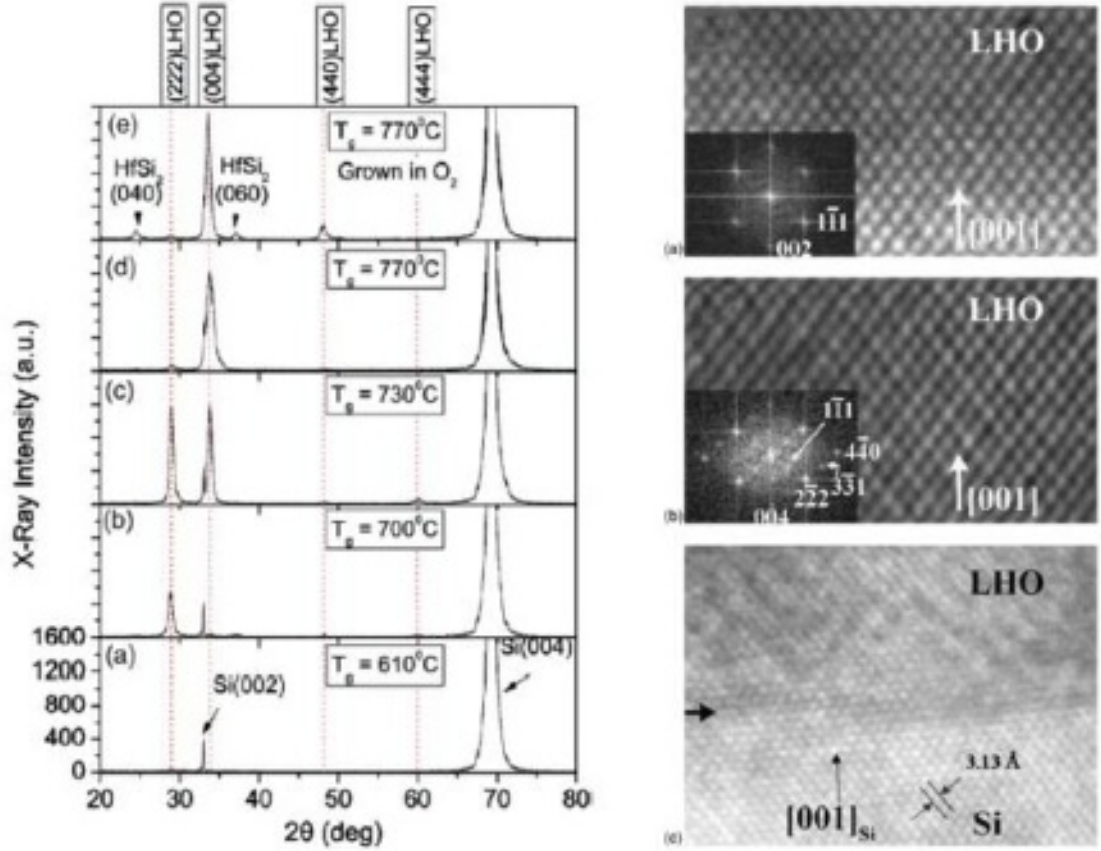

(a)
Precursor Injection
Purge
Purge
H
O
Ligand
Hf
TEMAHf
Purge
$H_2O$
Reactant Injection
Purge
(b)
Precursor
Reactant gas
Purge gas
Flow rate
Time
Flow rate
Time
Base_F3.0
DFM3
Electric Field [MV/cm]
(c)
$HfO_2$ Film
$HfO_2$ Film
HF
$H_2O$
HCl
$HfCl_4$
$TiF_4$
$HfO_2$ Film
$HfO_2$ Film
(d)
TER
$V_{read}$ (V)
HZO thickness (nm)

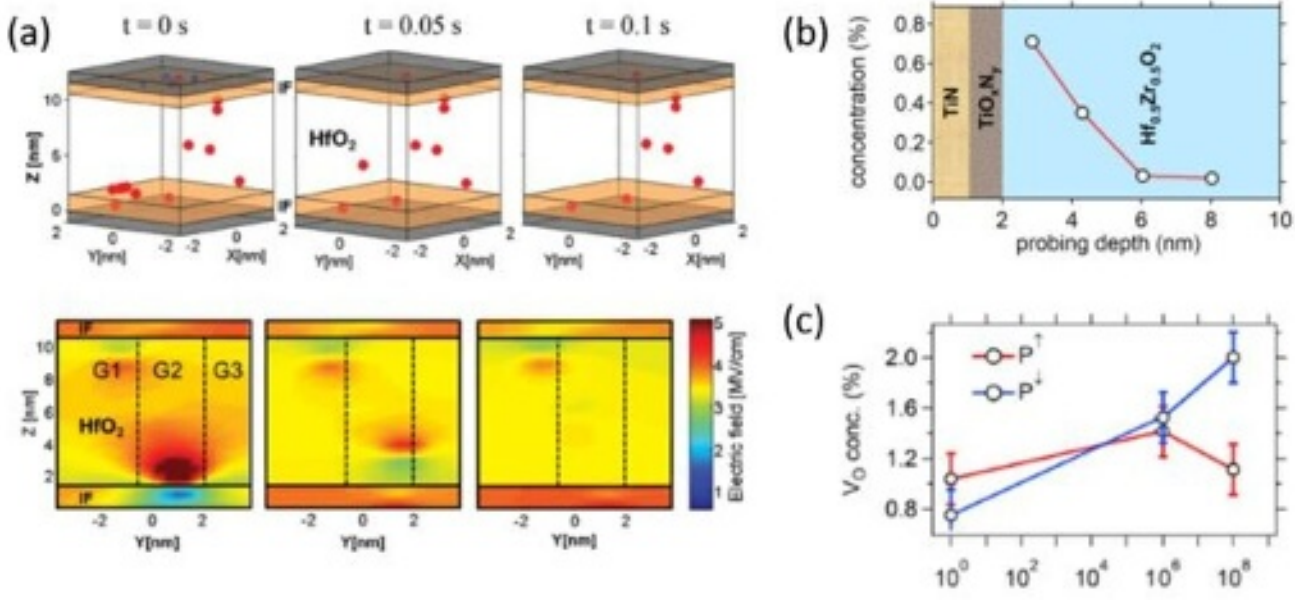

m(11-1)
o(111),t(101)
TiN(111)
TiN(200)
As-deposited
400°C
500°C
600°C
(a)
(b)
(c)
(d)
Intensity (arb. units)
26
28
30
32
34
36
38
40
42
44
2θ (deg.)


m(11-1)
o(111),t(101)
TiN(111)
TiN(200)
As-deposited
400°C
500°C
600°C
(a)
(b)
(c)
(d)
Intensities (arb. units)
26
28
30
32
34
36
38
40
42
44
2θ (°)

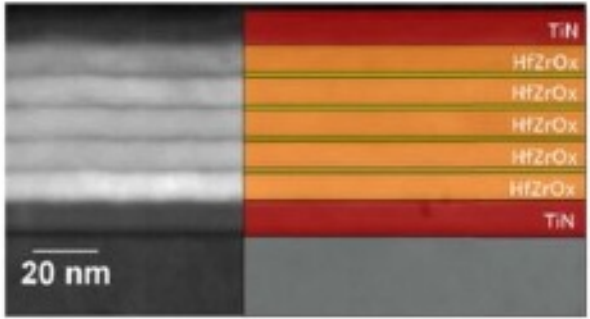

substrate
holder / heater
Evaporated Hf or Ti
e-gun
evaporated Zr
e-gun
rf plasma
source
350 W
2x10-5 Torr
MBE chamber
UHV
base pressure:
5×10-10 Torr
reactive
atomic O or N


(a)
RTA
FLA
RT
P (μC/cm²)
ΔVc⁺
Pup
Vwrite=-3.5V
Pdown
Vwrite=+3.5V
ΔVc⁻
V (V)
write pulse
read pulses
storage time
1 sec
10 sec
10² sec
10³ sec
10⁴ sec
(b)
Vc (V)
Vc⁺ /Pup
Vc⁻ /Pdown
10 years
t (s)
TiN
HZO
Ge
25°C
85°C
125°C

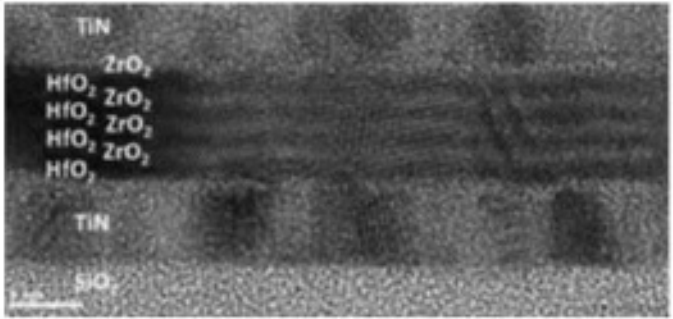

(222)LHO
(004)LHO
(440)LHO
(444)LHO
(e)
T_s = 770°C
HfSi2 (040)
HfSi2 (060)
Grown in O2
(d)
T_s = 770°C
(c)
T_s = 730°C
(b)
T_s = 700°C
(a)
T_s = 610°C
Si(002)
Si(004)
X-Ray Intensity (a.u.)
1600
1200
800
400
0
20
30
40
50
60
70
80
2θ (deg)
LHO
[001]
(a)
LHO
[001]
(b)
LHO
3.13 Å
[001]Si
Si
(c)

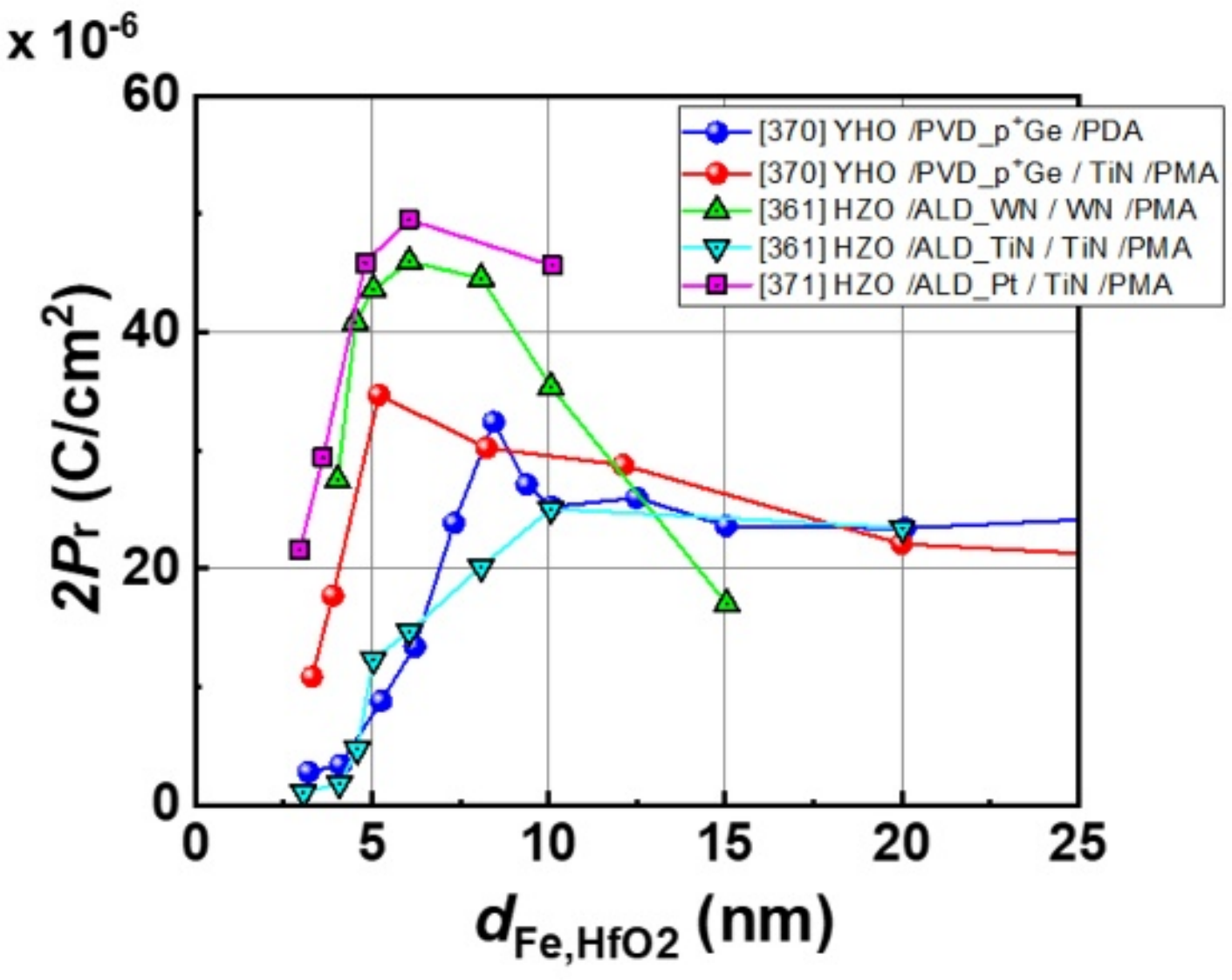

(a)
t = 0 s
t = 0.05 s
t = 0.1 s
HfO2
Z [nm]
Y[nm]
X[nm]
IF
G1
G2
G3
Electric field [MV/cm]
(b)
concentration (%)
probing depth (nm)
TiN
TiOxNy
Hf0.5Zr0.5O2
(c)
VO conc. (%)
P↑
P↓

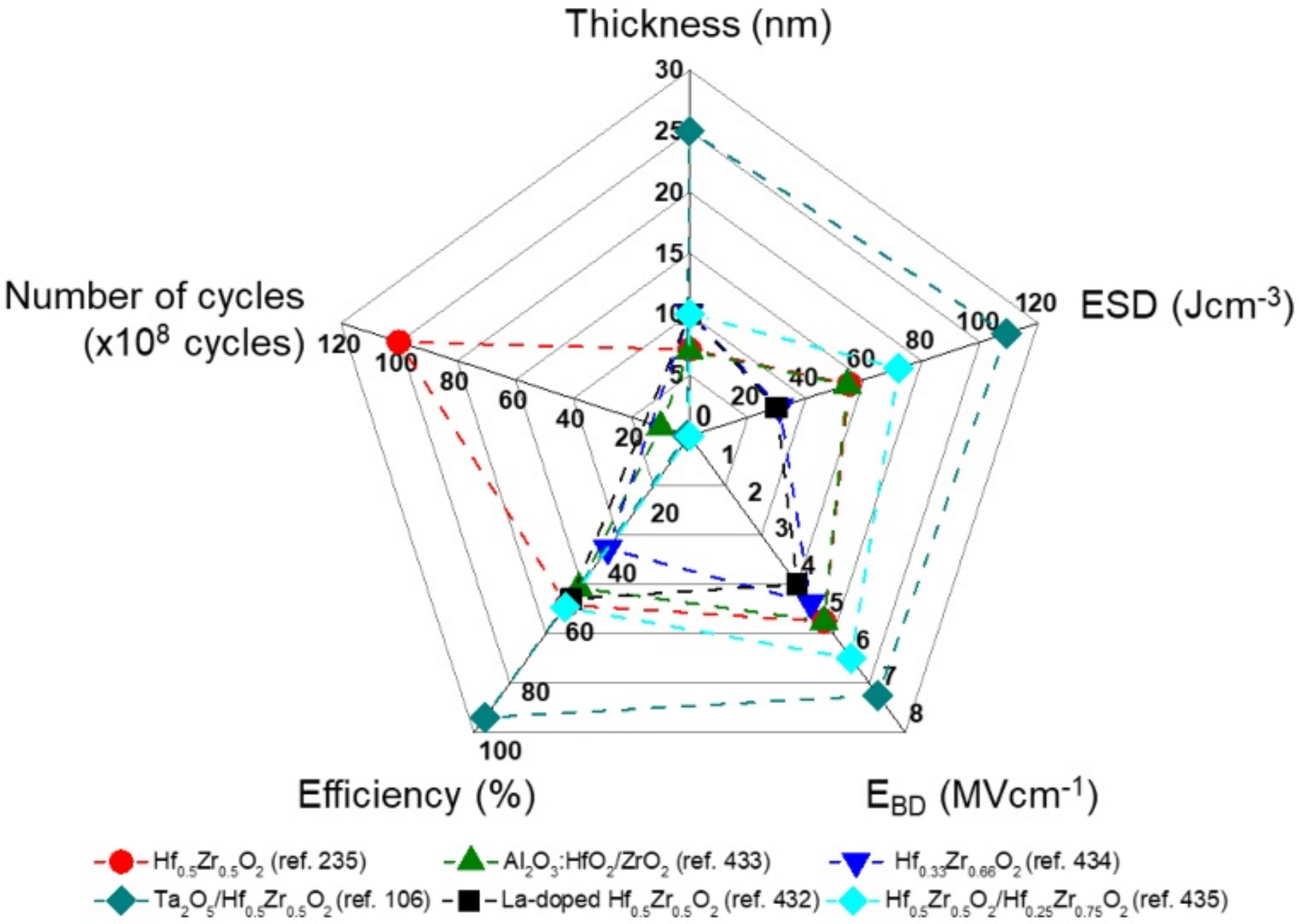
a)

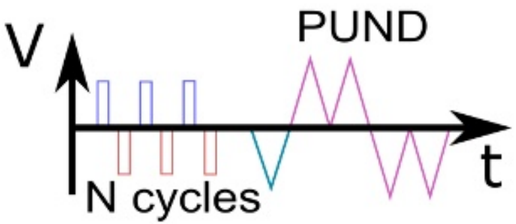

TiN
HfZrOx
HfZrOx
HfZrOx
HfZrOx
HfZrOx
TiN
20 nm

b)


TiN
ZrO2
HfO2 ZrO2
HfO2 ZrO2
HfO2 ZrO2
HfO2
TiN
SiO2

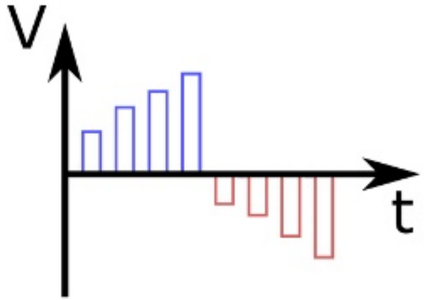

x 10-6
60
40
20
0
2Pr (C/cm2)
0
5
10
15
20
25
dFe,HfO2 (nm)
[370] YHO /PVD_p+Ge /PDA
[370] YHO /PVD_p+Ge / TiN /PMA
[361] HZO /ALD_WN / WN /PMA
[361] HZO /ALD_TiN / TiN /PMA
[371] HZO /ALD_Pt / TiN /PMA


Thickness (nm)
30
25
20
15
10
5
0
Number of cycles
(x10^8 cycles)
120
100
80
60
40
20
ESD (Jcm^-3)
120
100
80
60
40
20
0
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
Efficiency (%)
100
80
60
40
20
E_BD (MVcm^-1)
Hf0.5Zr0.5O2 (ref. 235)
Al2O3:HfO2/ZrO2 (ref. 433)
Hf0.33Zr0.66O2 (ref. 434)
Ta2O5/Hf0.5Zr0.5O2 (ref. 106)
La-doped Hf0.5Zr0.5O2 (ref. 432)
Hf0.5Zr0.5O2/Hf0.25Zr0.75O2 (ref. 435)

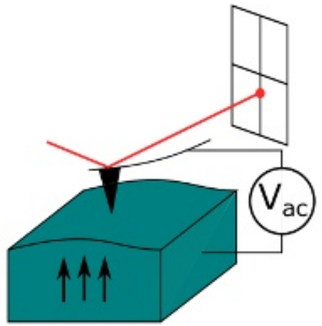



PUND endurance

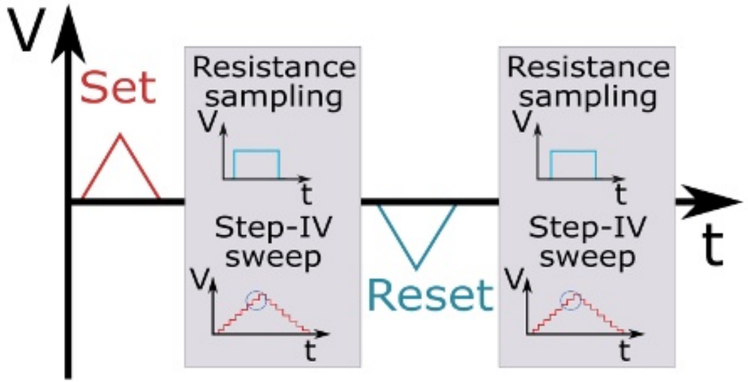
| FeCAP | FTJ | FeFET |
|---|---|---|
| Remnant polarization (PUND/PV) | On/Off states (quasi-static/current sampling) | $I_D$-$V_G$ sweeps (for different polarization states) |
| Leakage (quasi-static/DC-IV) | Multi-level/analog switching (polarization/resistance states) | Multi-level/analog switching (polarization/resistance states) |
| Endurance (different cycling parameters) | Retention (polarization/resistance states) | Retention (polarization/resistance states) |
| Retention (switched charge/imprint) | Endurance | Endurance |
| Piezoresponse force microscopy (for leaky samples) | Piezoresponse force microscopy (for leaky samples) | Capacitance-Voltage on gate capacitor |



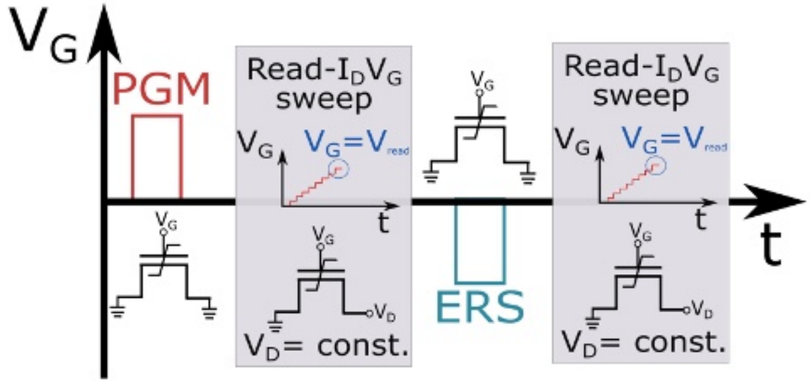

Multi-level switching



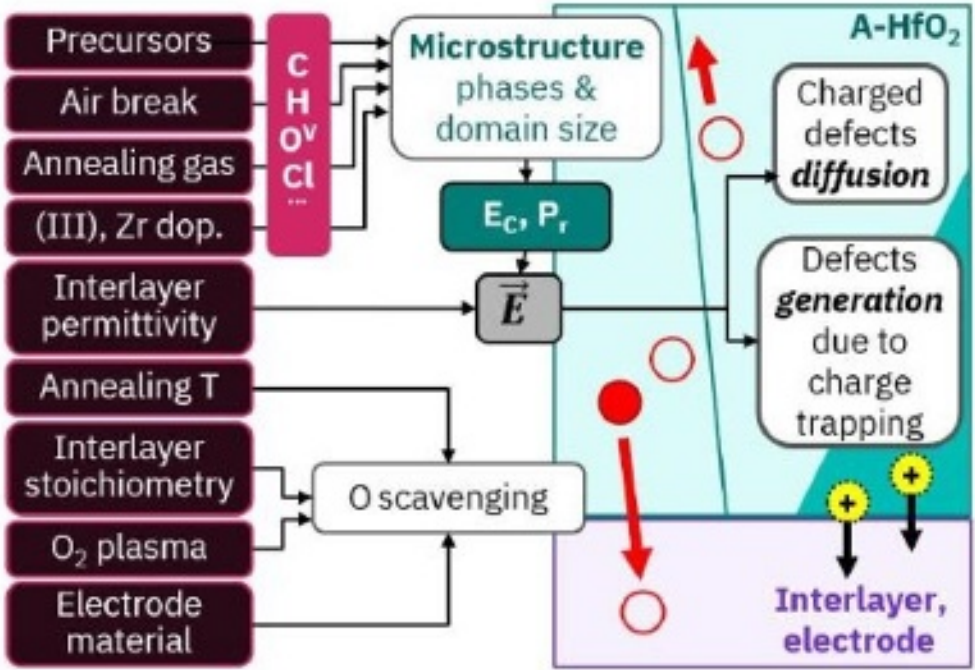

Piezoresponse force microscopy

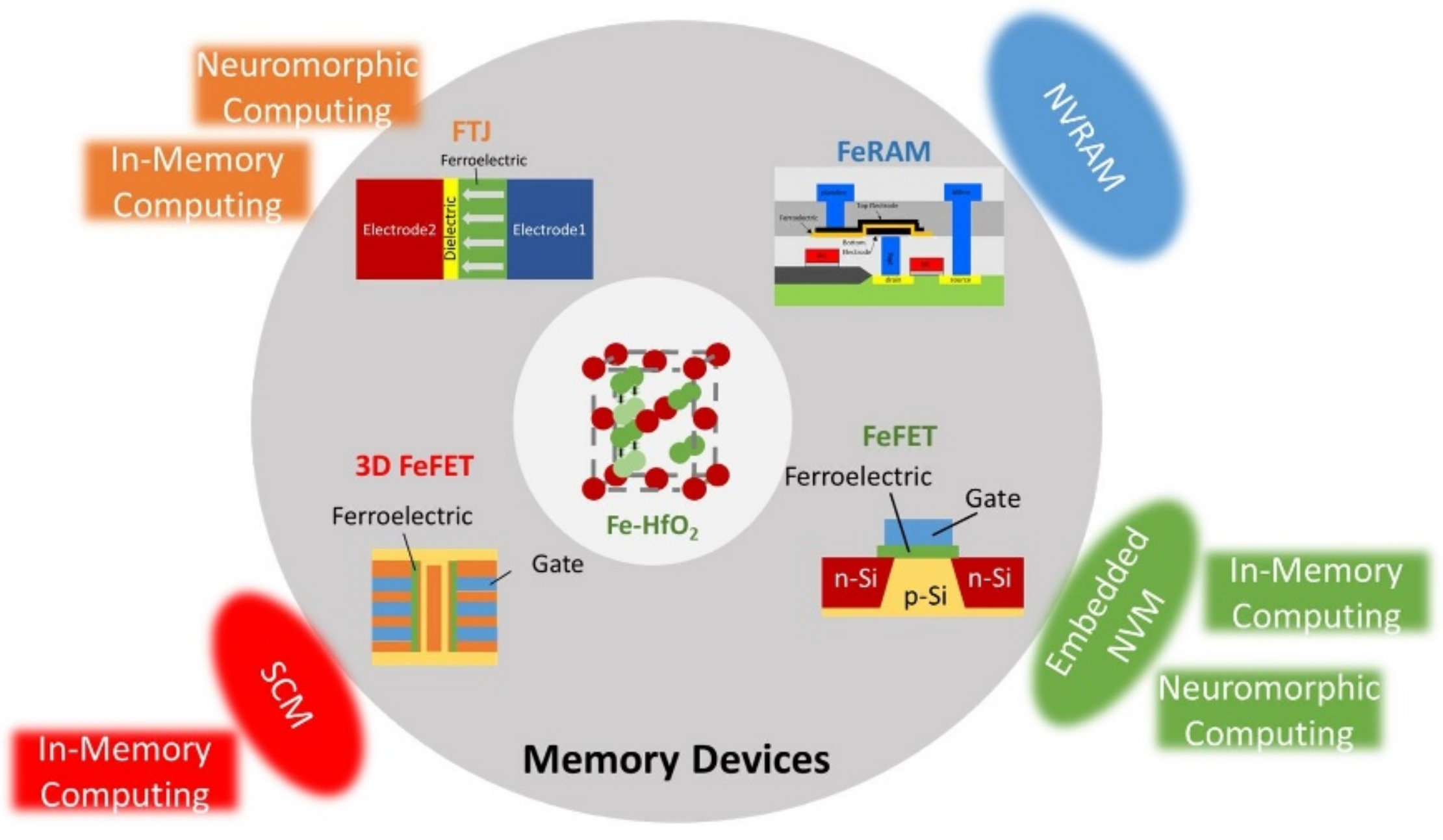



FTJ On/Off states




FeFET On/Off states


Precursors
Air break
Annealing gas
(III), Zr dop.
C
H
$O^v$
Cl
...
Microstructure
phases & domain size
$E_C$, $P_r$
$\vec{E}$
Interlayer permittivity
Annealing T
Interlayer stoichiometry
$O_2$ plasma
Electrode material
O scavenging
A-$HfO_2$
Charged defects *diffusion*
Defects *generation* due to charge trapping
Interlayer, electrode


Neuromorphic Computing
In-Memory Computing
FTJ
Ferroelectric
Electrode2
Dielectric
Electrode1
FeRAM
NVRAM
Fe-HfO2
3D FeFET
Ferroelectric
Gate
FeFET
Ferroelectric
Gate
n-Si
p-Si
n-Si
Embedded NVM
In-Memory Computing
Neuromorphic Computing
SCM
In-Memory Computing
Memory Devices